1	LAND USE COMMISSION
2	STATE OF HAWAI'I
3	
4	CONTINUED HEARING
5	A06-771 D.R. HORTON-SCHULER HOMES, LLC)
6	··-·······························
7	
8	
9	TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS
10	
11	
12	
13	The above-entitled matter came on for a Public Hearing
14	at Leiopapa A Kamehameha, Second floor, Conference
15	Room 204, 235 South Beretania Street, Honolulu,
16	Hawai'i, Hawai'i, commencing at 9:30 a.m. on Thursday
17	November 17, pursuant to Notice.
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	REPORTED BY: HOLLY M. HACKETT, RPR, CSR #130
23	Certified Shorthand Reporter
24	
25	

1	APPEA	R A N C E S		
2	COMMISSIONERS: KYLE CHOCK			
3	THOMAS CONTRADES RONALD HELLER			
4	CHAD McDONALD			
5	JAYE NAPUA MAKUA ERNEST MATSUMURA			
6	NICHOLAS TEVES, JR.			
7				
8	EXECUTIVE OFFICER: ORLANDO ACTING CHIEF CLERK: RILEY STAFF PLANNERS: BERT SARUW	HAKODA		
10	DEPUTY ATTORNEY GENERAL: D	IANE ERICKSON, ESQ.		
11	AUDIO TECHNICIAN: TODD BODDEN			
12				
13	Docket No. A06-771 D.R. Ho	rton-Schuler Homes, LLC		
14	For the Petitioner:	BENJAMIN KUDO, ESQ. NAOMI KUWAYE, ESQ.		
15		YUKO FUNAKI, ESQ.		
16 17	For the County:	DAWN TAKEUCHI-APUNA, ESQ. Deputy Corporation Counsel TIM HATA - DPP		
18	For the State:	BRYAN YEE, ESQ.		
19		Deputy Attorney General MARY LOU KOBAYASHI		
20		Office of Planning		
21	For Intervenor Friends of	Makakilo: DR. KIONI DUDLEY		
22		LINDA PAUL, ESQ.		
23	For Intervenor Sierra Club	: TATYANA CERULLO, ESQ. ELIZABETH DUNNE, ESQ.		
24	For Intervenor Senator Cla	yton Hee: ERIC SEITZ, ESQ.		
25	Also Present:	SARAH DEVINE, ESQ. SENATOR CLAYTON HEE		

1	I N D E X	
2	PUBLIC TESTIMONY	PAGE
3	Senator Will Espero	11
4	Stuart Scott for Richard Heinberg	34
5	Christine Camp	36
6	Rodolfo Ramos	40
7	Fred Lau	42
8	Maile Kanimaru	48
9	Stephen Pearson	50
10	Mike Golojuch	53
11	Garrett Apuzen-Ito	55
12	Sean Tiwanak	62
13	Roger Rivera	68
14	Pastor Mike Lwin	71
15	Victoria Cannon	81
16	Reggie Casteneras	84
17	Sidney Higa	85
18	Harmony Bentosino	88
19	David Arakawa	90
20	Alice Fisher	105
21	Cynthia Frith	110
22	Thad Sprague	117
23	Derek Tsutomi	120
24	Glen Omelda	122
25	Pearl Johnson	128

1	I N D E X (cont'd)		
2	PUBLIC TESTIMONY	PAGE	
3	Matt LaPresti	130	
4	Antony Alto	135	
5	Kahu Ka'ahumanu Mook	142	
6	Mitchell Tynanus	145	
7	DOCKET WITNESSES:		
8	ANN BOUSLOG		
9	Direct Examination by Mr. Kudo	155	
10	<u>-</u>	177 183	
11	Cross-Examination by Dr. Dudley	193	
12	BRUCE PLASCH		
13	Direct Examination by Mr. Kudo Cross-Examination by Mr. Yee Cross-Examination by Dr. Dudley	219 243	
14		268	
15			
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			

```
1 CHAIRMAN LEZY: (Gavel) Good morning. This
```

- 2 is a meeting of the state of Hawai'i Land Use
- 3 Commission. The first item on the agenda is adoption
- 4 of the minutes from the November 3 and 4, 2011
- 5 meetings. Commissioners, any revisions? Hearing
- 6 none, Mr. Davidson, if you would poll the Commission,
- 7 please?
- 8 MR. DAVIDSON: Commissioner Contrades.
- 9 COMMISSIONER CONTRADES: Aye.
- 10 MR. DAVIDSON: Teves?
- 11 COMMISSIONER TEVES: Aye.
- 12 MR. DAVIDSON: Chock?
- 13 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Yes.
- MR. DAVIDSON: McDonald?
- 15 COMMISSIONER McDONALD: Yes.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Matsumura?
- 17 COMMISSIONER MATSUMURA: Aye.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Heller?
- 19 COMMISSIONER HELLER: Yes.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Makua?
- 21 COMMISSIONER MAKUA: Aye.
- MR. DAVIDSON: All in favor, Chair.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: If you would, please,
- 24 provide us with the tentative meeting schedule.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Thank you. You have the

- 1 tentative meeting schedule now pretty much filled in
- 2 through the second meeting of February of 2012. For
- 3 the benefit of the public, the first six months of
- 4 2012 the tentative meeting schedule is now up on the
- 5 website. As always, Commissioners, any questions,
- 6 conflicts, please contact Riley or me. Thank you.
- 7 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you. Moving on to the
- 8 next item on the agenda. This is a continued hearing
- 9 on Docket A06-771 D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes, LLC, a
- 10 Delaware limited liability company, d.b.a. D.R.
- 11 Horton-Schuler Division, Honouliuli, Ewa, Oahu. to
- 12 amend the Agricultural Land Use District Boundaries
- 13 into the Urban Land Use District for approximately
- 14 1,525.516 aces of land at Honouliuli, 'Ewa District,
- 15 Oahu, Hawai'i, Tax Map Key Nos.:(1)9-1-17:4(por.),059
- 16 and 072; (1) 9-1-18:001 and 004.
- Will the parties please identify themselves
- 18 for the record.
- 19 MR. KUDO: On behalf of the Petitioner,
- 20 Benjamin Kudo and Naomi Kuwaye representing
- 21 Horton-Schuler. With me is Cameron Nekota with
- 22 Horton-Schuler.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: 'Morning.
- 24 MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: Good morning. Deputy
- 25 Corporation Counsel Dawn Takeuchi-Apuna on behalf of

- 1 the Department of Planning and Permitting. Here with
- 2 me today is Tim Hata.
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Good morning.
- 4 MR. YEE: Good morning. Deputy Attorney
- 5 General Bryan Yee on behalf of the Office of Planning.
- 6 With me is Mary Lou Kobayashi from the Office of
- 7 Planning.
- 8 CHAIRMAN LEZY: 'Morning.
- 9 DR. DUDLEY: Dr. Kioni Dudley from the
- 10 Friends of Makakilo. And sitting behind me is my
- 11 counsel Linda Paul.
- 12 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Good morning.
- 13 MS. CERULLO: Good morning. Tatyana Cerullo
- 14 for Sierra Club.
- MS. DUNNE: Good morning. Elizabeth Dunne
- 16 for Sierra Club.
- 17 MR. SEITZ: Good morning. Eric Seitz for
- 18 Intervenor Senator Clayton Hee. And also with me at
- 19 the table is Sarah Devine, my associate.
- 20 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Good morning. Let me update
- 21 the record for the hearing. From October 21, 2011 to
- 22 November 15, 2011 the Commission received written
- 23 correspondence or e-mail from Honolulu City Council
- 24 Member Tom Berg, Jim Haley, Kapua Ruiz, Eileen
- 25 Heilstetter, Stuart Scott, Jim McKown, the Boucon

- 1 Family, Terry Akana, Randy Ching, Ariko Moriya,
- 2 Jeanine Johnson, John Rooney, Margaret Kennedy,
- 3 Christopher Pate, Angela, no last name given, Terry
- 4 Akana, second email, Patrick Missud, The Outdoor
- 5 Circle by Bob Loy, State Senator Will Espero, Halina
- 6 Zaleski, Marian Heidel, Collin Miyamoto, Micah Kane,
- 7 Thad Spreg, and Sean Tiwanak.
- 8 On October 24, 2001 the Commission received
- 9 a copy of the 2020 Traffic Impact Analysis Report and
- 10 its accompanying Appendix G, via email from
- 11 Petitioner.
- On October 26, 2011, the Commission received
- 13 OP's Statement of No Position on Intervenor Sierra
- 14 Club, Friends of Makakilo and Senator Clayton Hee's
- 15 Motion for Second Site Visit.
- On November 7, 2011 the Commission received
- 17 the county of Honolulu's Notice of No Objection to
- 18 Intervenors' Motion for Second Site visit.
- On November 9, 2011 the Commission received
- 20 a joint stipulation on the addition of two witnesses
- 21 to county of Honolulu's List of Witnesses for the
- 22 Third Amended Petition, and county of Honolulu's First
- 23 Amended List of Witnesses for the Third Amended
- 24 Petition.
- 25 On November 10, 2011 the Commission received

- 1 Intervenor Friends of Makakilo's Motion for Leave to
- 2 file Amended Witness List and Amended Exhibit List.
- 3 On November 16, 2011 the Commission received
- 4 written correspondence from Intervenors the Sierra
- 5 Club and Friends of Makakilo regarding their proposal
- 6 to submit their individual Amended Exhibit Lists on
- 7 Monday, November 21, 2011.
- 8 The same day, the Commission received
- 9 Intervenor Senator Clayton Hee's Amended Exhibit List,
- 10 Exhibits 61B, 62, 63, and 64.
- 11 Let me briefly describe our procedure for
- 12 today. I will first call for those individuals
- 13 desiring to provide public testimony to identify
- 14 themselves. All such individuals will be called in
- 15 turn to our witness box where they will be sworn in.
- 16 A three minute time limit on new testimony
- 17 will be enforced. For those that have testified
- 18 previously a two minute time limit will be enforced.
- 19 After completion of the public testimony, county of
- 20 Honolulu and Intervenor Senator Clayton Hee will be
- 21 provided an opportunity to seek admission of their new
- 22 exhibits into the record.
- 23 Petitioner will then continue with
- 24 presentation of its case. Once Petitioner has rested
- 25 its case, the county of Honolulu will proceed with

- 1 presentation of its case.
- 2 I'll note for the parties and for the public
- 3 that from time to time I will be calling for short
- 4 breaks.
- 5 There's one preliminary matter. The Sierra
- 6 Club and Friends of Makakilo have requested that they
- 7 be allowed leave to file Final Witness and
- 8 Exhibit Lists on Monday, November 21. The Chair
- 9 grants those requests and instructs that any
- 10 objections to the proposed witnesses or exhibits shall
- 11 be filed by Monday, November 28.
- 12 Any objections thereafter will be taken up
- 13 at the Commission's December 1st meeting. Are there
- 14 any questions on that matter or on our procedures for
- 15 today? (No response)
- 16 Hearing none. I understand that Senator
- 17 Will Espero wishes to provide public testimony. And
- 18 given your, I'm sure, busy day, we'll take you out of
- 19 order and have you go first, Senator.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you, Chair. You should
- 21 have a copy of my testimony. I forgot one attachment,
- 22 if I could give it...
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: If you could provide it to
- 24 the clerk please, Senator.
- 25 THE WITNESS: It's a container of vegetables

- 1 grown hydroponically.
- 2 SENATOR WILL ESPERO
- Being first duly sworn to tell the truth,
- 4 was examined and testified as follows:
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name and
- 7 address and proceed.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Chair. My name is
- 9 Will Espero. I'm a resident of 'Ewa Beach (pause
- 10 audio being adjusted).
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please proceed.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Good morning, Chair Lezy and
- 13 LUC Members. My name is Will Espero. I'm a resident
- 14 of 'Ewa Beach, 91-944 Waikua Place. I'm a 22-year
- 15 resident of 'Ewa, been actively involved in the
- 16 community for over 20 years. I'm the State Legislator
- 17 from West O'ahu for 12 years. Before that I also
- 18 worked with Mayor Frank Fasi for eight years where we
- 19 were actively engaged with the community and area
- 20 residents.
- 21 Today I'm here to express my strong support
- 22 for the Ho'opili and this development. This is about
- 23 the future growth and planning of O'ahu. As you can
- 24 see in my testimony O'ahu grew by over 450,000
- 25 residents from 160 to 2010, the last 50-year period.

- 1 In the last ten years, 2000 to 2010 the census showed
- 2 a growth of 77,000 new residents on O'ahu.
- 3 So it's realistic to say that in the next 50
- 4 years you're going to see at least 400,000 new
- 5 residents on O'ahu. The question is where will these
- 6 residents live, work play and learn?
- 7 And throughout the year for many decades the
- 8 area has been West O'ahu for future growth in
- 9 development. And that's where we are today. We're at
- 10 the tail end of developing from Hawai'i Kai to Ko
- 11 Olina, the existing urban core that had been discussed
- 12 by stakeholders, government officials and community
- 13 members for years.
- Now, in that area today it's true that there
- 15 may be 40,000 homes planned, even if you include
- 16 Ho'opili. But remember, those homes are not yet
- 17 permitted or approved. And if you even take 40,000
- 18 and multiply that by five per household, you're only
- 19 looking at housing for 200,000 people.
- 20 And as I stated earlier, in the next 50
- 21 years our children and grandchildren will be making
- 22 decisions on dealing with respect to 400,000 new
- 23 people that we will be accommodating.
- 24 Agriculture land is important. But I feel
- 25 that this piece of property can be developed. Because

- 1 if you look in the past Hawai'i Kai was agriculture
- 2 land. Waikiki was agriculture land. Waipahu
- 3 agriculture land. Mililani agriculture land. Kapolei
- 4 agriculture land. UH West O'ahu today is being built
- 5 on A and B lands. Should we stop building UH West
- 6 O'ahu? This is the price of a growing population.
- 7 This is the price of people wanting to live in this
- 8 paradise.
- 9 And the debate on food security is a very
- 10 important one and one we're having at the Legislature
- 11 today. But in 20 or 25 years, 30 or 50 years, my
- 12 biggest concern is not going to be what's going to be
- 13 the price of a head of lettuce or the price of carrots
- 14 or the price of egg plant, but rather the price of a
- 15 home and the price to rent.
- The median price of a home today is over
- 17 \$500,000. What will it be in 20 years? I cringe to
- 18 imagine what future generations will be payin'. And
- 19 this development will help with that home stock. It
- 20 will help with rentals. It will help with senior
- 21 citizen housing.
- You will see schools, parks, healthcare
- 23 facilities, recreational facilities. This is a total
- 24 master planned community. And this is something that
- 25 we need to look at seriously because it is about

- 1 planning and design and the quality of life for O'ahu.
- 2 MR. DAVIDSON: Senator, 30 seconds.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Thirty seconds. Some people
- 4 say, "Well, let's direct future growth in the urban
- 5 core." Are you willing to put another 300 or 400,000
- 6 people from Pearl City to Kaimuki? If so does, that
- 7 mean that the Sierra Club will support a 40, 50,
- 8 60-story building in Kaka'ako? Downtown? Pearl City?
- 9 Salt Lake? Because that is the discussion we're
- 10 having.
- 11 Food security is important. I sent you some
- 12 pictures on hydroponics because with hydroponics you
- 13 can grow crops on "Z" lands, if I may, on concrete, on
- 14 barren rock. And in the future I think the biggest
- 15 concern would be homes and jobs versus food security.
- 16 Although, I must say we must seriously look
- 17 at food security and our needs and how we will have
- 18 access so that the quality of life on all fronts is a
- 19 strong, good quality of life for ourselves and our
- 20 children. Thank you.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- MR. YEE: No questions.
- DR. DUDLEY: Senator Espero, you gave us a
- 24 lot of history about yourself, but you didn't mention
- 25 any of your long employment with D.R. Horton. Haven't

- 1 you been employed by D.R. Horton for some time?
- 2 THE WITNESS: Oh, yes. In 2005 to 2007 I
- 3 was a community relations manager for D.R. Horton.
- 4 And that was a position that I put through the state
- 5 ethics Commission. And the state Ethics Commission
- 6 said: As a community relations person I can do that.
- 7 But in my role as a community member I have
- 8 supported development in West O'ahu for 25 years.
- 9 I've supported Ko Olina Resort. I've supported
- 10 Campbell Estate. I have supported Haseko. I have
- 11 supported Gentry. I support Castle & Cooke.
- 12 I support development because that is where
- 13 the future of O'ahu is. I bought my home in 'Ewa
- 14 Beach knowing that there will be a Second City, a
- 15 great city built from the ground up. And why
- 16 shouldn't the residents of West O'ahu have what
- 17 everyone in East Honolulu and downtown have? We
- 18 shouldn't have to drive into town. And it's being
- 19 created and the vision is happening today.
- 20 UH West O'ahu is the missing link that will
- 21 make our community a great one. And we will need
- 22 homes, commercial space, healthcare facilities,
- 23 everything I mentioned before. And Ho'opili is a part
- 24 of that.
- Imagine if we just said, "You know what?

- 1 Let's not build Mililani." How many here possibly
- 2 live in Mililani? With the attitude some people have,
- 3 Mililani wouldn't even exist today and yet it is a
- 4 community that many people are proud of.
- 5 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Sierra Club?
- 6 MS. CERULLO: No questions.
- 7 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Seitz.
- 8 MR. SEITZ: Did you work fulltime for DH
- 9 Horton?
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yes. My schedule was flexible
- 11 but, yes.
- MR. SEITZ: And your position, your title
- 13 was what?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Community relations. I ran it
- 15 through a -- I did not do anything with permits or
- 16 approvals or anything that interacted with government.
- 17 I was involved in a newsletter, in a reading program
- 18 we had with schools and other things like that.
- 19 MR. SEITZ: And that was all pro development
- 20 activities, correct?
- 21 THE WITNESS: It was working for D.R. Horton
- 22 as their community relations manager.
- 23 MR. SEITZ: And what were you paid by them?
- 24 THE WITNESS: Good question. I'll say less
- 25 than 50,000. I don't recall.

- 1 MR. SEITZ: When did you leave their
- 2 employment?
- 3 THE WITNESS: 2007.
- 4 MR. SEITZ: And why did you leave?
- 5 THE WITNESS: The economy probably was the
- 6 major reason. There was significant downsizing. D.R.
- 7 Horton and many other construction companies had laid
- 8 off many people, which is why it's so important that
- 9 we move forward with this project because there are
- 10 people in the audience today who are unemployed
- 11 waiting for these jobs.
- MR. SEITZ: Don't you think it would have
- 13 been of some importance to evaluate and weigh your
- 14 testimony to have informed the Land Use Commission of
- 15 your ties to D.R. Horton this morning?
- 16 THE WITNESS: At this stage there is no
- 17 connection between my previous job and what I'm saying
- 18 today. As I told you I have been pro-development for
- 19 West O'ahu for over 25 years.
- I've supported Gentry where I live, Haseko,
- 21 Campbell Estate and these other developers. Hunt
- 22 Development is coming into town now. I support them,
- 23 UH and other entities that want to build. Yes, come
- 24 build, because we will get jobs. We will have
- 25 opportunities.

- 1 MR. SEITZ: I believe you testified that
- 2 you're aware that there are in excess of 30,000 homes
- 3 that have been planned for development in this same
- 4 area, is that correct?
- 5 THE WITNESS: "Planned" means it's a vision.
- 6 It's a dream right now. Nothing is approved. But
- 7 that is correct.
- 8 MR. SEITZ: Well, has the zoning already
- 9 been approved for those units?
- 10 THE WITNESS: No.
- 11 MR. SEITZ: It's your testimony it hasn't
- 12 been approved?
- 13 THE WITNESS: Well, I believe the permitting
- 14 process still has to go through, for example,
- 15 Kalaeloa. Kalaeloa is a Hunt Development and could
- 16 possibly one day have 3 to 4,000 homes. Nothing is
- 17 approved there.
- MR. SEITZ: Do you know how many homes of
- 19 those 33,000 have already gone through the zoning and
- 20 permitting process?
- 21 THE WITNESS: No, I don't. But I believe it
- 22 is not a large amount.
- MR. SEITZ: Well, I've just been given
- 24 something from the 'Ewa Development Plan which
- 25 suggests that there are 34,805 homes that have already

- 1 gone through the process. Are you aware of that?
- THE WITNESS: I don't know if that's a
- 3 correct statement because you're looking at West
- 4 Kapolei, for example. That's a stretch between Target
- 5 and Ko Olina a big, hundreds of acres of land. I
- 6 believe that still has to go through the permitting
- 7 and approval process. Makaiwa Hills, I believe, still
- 8 has to go through the permitting process and approval
- 9 process.
- 10 MR. SEITZ: In any event, supposing that
- 11 we're correct that there's some 34 or 33,000 units
- 12 that have already been planned, that have gone through
- 13 some portions at least of the permitting process, do
- 14 you know why any of those units are not now under
- 15 construction?
- 16 THE WITNESS: I would guess it's about
- 17 economics, sir. Supply and demand.
- 18 MR. SEITZ: So do you have any reason to
- 19 believe that any of those units, including Ho'opili,
- 20 will ever be built?
- 21 THE WITNESS: I think in time they will be
- 22 built because, as I stated, the crux of my testimony
- 23 was that you're looking at 400,000 people in the next
- 24 50 years. This is not about a development that's
- 25 going to be built overnight. I live in 'Ewa by Gentry

- 1 which started in the late '80s and it is still going
- 2 on 20 something two years later.
- 3 So this is about what we want within our
- 4 island, yes, and when it will be built, and no one is
- 5 saying these will go up overnight. This is a 50-year
- 6 plan.
- 7 MR. SEITZ: Well, what is clear, however, is
- 8 that if Ho'opili proceeds, that prime agricultural
- 9 land will be taken for the project in the phases of
- 10 which they're planning to construct. Isn't that
- 11 correct?
- 12 THE WITNESS: That's a correct statement.
- 13 MR. SEITZ: And one of those farms that will
- 14 be dramatically affected is Aloun Farms, correct?
- 15 THE WITNESS: Aloun Farms has a contract
- 16 with D.R. Horton knowing that one day they would have
- 17 to relocate. That is correct.
- 18 MR. SEITZ: Where do you think they're going
- 19 to relocate to?
- 20 THE WITNESS: I'm going to guess that maybe
- 21 Central O'ahu.
- MR. SEITZ: You're guessing.
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I'm guessing.
- MR. SEITZ: Do you know if there are any
- 25 plans of any sort to assure Aloun Farms that if this

- 1 Petition is granted that they would have a place to go
- 2 to?
- 3 THE WITNESS: Well, I do know that they're
- 4 not going to be asked to leave immediately because
- 5 it's going to take years to start construction and to
- 6 phase it in, as you said. It's conceivable Aloun
- 7 Farms can be there for ten or 20 years or more. That
- 8 is a possibility.
- 9 MR. SEITZ: A possibility but not anything
- 10 we can tell the Land Use Commission in terms of any
- 11 planning impact, is that correct?
- 12 THE WITNESS: Correct. Because it's very
- 13 hard to predict the future.
- MR. SEITZ: So we're dealing with
- 15 possibilities, indeed fantasies here, when we talk
- 16 about urban agriculture and all of these things.
- 17 These are ideas. But none of them has been
- 18 demonstrated to any degree of reliability, have they?
- 19 THE WITNESS: We're not talking about
- 20 fantasy. It is a fact that 77,000 people moved here
- 21 from 2000 to 2010. And I'm willing to guess that I
- 22 can say that in 50 years we will have anywhere from
- 23 300 to 500. That's not fantasy, sir.
- MR. SEITZ: But there are alternatives for
- 25 those people in terms of places to develop where

- 1 already government is moving in that direction,
- 2 Kaka'ako being one of them, correct?
- 3 THE WITNESS: People can move to Kaka'ako,
- 4 that is correct.
- 5 MR. SEITZ: And there have been announced
- 6 interest by the government, by the state and by the
- 7 governor recently, to support high density development
- 8 which is very likely to occur in that area. Correct?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Correct. And we could also,
- 10 if we want to maybe consider development in Waialua,
- 11 North Shore, Ko'olauloa, Kaneohe, Kailua, Waimanalo.
- 12 We could conceivably put 10,000 homes in those
- 13 districts as well. So there are possibilities and
- 14 that could be a fantasy as well.
- MR. SEITZ: Which would not impact prime
- 16 agriculture lands, correct?
- 17 THE WITNESS: It would not impact prime
- 18 agricultural lands but it may have other impacts --
- 19 MR. SEITZ: I understand.
- 20 THE WITNESS: -- if you don't follow the
- 21 master planning, which was decided decades ago by our
- 22 government leaders, our community leaders and our
- 23 business leaders.
- 24 MR. SEITZ: Do you have any idea how many of
- 25 the students who attend schools in your senatorial

- 1 district have been to the Pumpkin Patch programs at
- 2 Aloun Farms?
- 3 THE WITNESS: No. I don't have that number
- 4 but I guess very many, very many from throughout the
- 5 island, yes.
- 6 MR. SEITZ: Do you yourself ever buy locally
- 7 grown cantaloupes?
- 8 THE WITNESS: Probably.
- 9 MR. SEITZ: Are you aware that approximately
- 10 71 percent of the locally grown cantaloupes are
- 11 produced by Aloun Farms?
- 12 THE WITNESS: I'm aware of those type of
- 13 figures.
- MR. SEITZ: Do you ever buy locally produced
- 15 honey dew melons?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Actually my mom and dad do
- 17 most of the shopping.
- MR. SEITZ: Are you aware that 99 percent of
- 19 locally produced honeydew melons are produced by Aloun
- 20 Farms?
- 21 THE WITNESS: They are produced by Aloun
- 22 Farms because Aloun Farms has a contract with the
- 23 landowner. If Aloun Farms had a contract with another
- 24 landowner and they're growing in another patch of
- 25 land, that's where they would be grown.

- 1 So I'm not disputing your facts about food
- 2 and what's being grown in that land right now. You
- 3 are correct. That's happening.
- 4 MR. SEITZ: Where are we going to get those
- 5 products along with the corn, the romaine lettuce, the
- 6 beans, the broccoli, all of which is substantially
- 7 grown and marketed by Aloun Farms? Where are we going
- 8 to get those if Aloun Farms is compelled to shut down?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Well, first of all, I don't
- 10 think they're going to be compelled to shut down.
- 11 This is part of a planning process. In that dialogue
- 12 we're going to say: Okay, there's a farm operation
- 13 here. That farm operation knew this land was slated
- 14 for development. They knew that when they signed the
- 15 dotted line. They did not come into this completely
- 16 blind and having no idea what was going on.
- 17 MR. SEITZ: How about the thousands of
- 18 people who go the farmers markets every week and buy
- 19 products from Aloun Farms? Did they know that within
- 20 two to three years that those products may no longer
- 21 be available to them?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Well, I don't think that's a
- 23 correct statement. Because I know a farm above H-1, a
- 24 200-acre now, where they are growing local goods for
- 25 our residents.

- 1 MR. SEITZ: Do you want to go with me on
- 2 Saturday morning to Kapiolani Market and we can
- 3 inquire?
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Seitz, we're getting a
- 5 little bit off --
- 6 MR. SEITZ: Thank you. I appreciate, you're
- 7 correct.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I'm busy Saturday. Sorry.
- 9 MR. SEITZ: I'll give you a rain check.
- 10 (Audience chuckling)
- 11 MR. SEITZ: Senator, again, my concern to
- 12 you is without knowing what's going to happen to that
- 13 agricultural land in significant detail and how the
- 14 tenants currently there are going to be relocated if
- 15 this project proceeds, do you still think it's
- 16 appropriate at this stage without any more detail, for
- 17 this Commission to approve the rezoning of that
- 18 property when we could just as easily wait upon Horton
- 19 to provide us with details which would assure the
- 20 continuation of the agricultural enterprises which are
- 21 valued and important?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Yes, I said I believe it is
- 23 appropriate because you're not going to see homes and
- 24 development over night. They may not break ground for
- 25 the first house for a couple years. And that process

- 1 of building out is going to take 20 years plus.
- 2 As I said, I believe Aloun Farms could have
- 3 a footprint there for at least ten more years. I
- 4 think that's a strong statement that is very viable
- 5 and possible. And I'm willing to guess that today
- 6 Aloun Farms and D.R. Horton and others are looking to
- 7 see: Where can we move your operation? How can we
- 8 help you?
- 9 I know D.R. Horton has had that discussion
- 10 on how they can help Aloun Farms and possibly find
- 11 some other lands above H-1. And, by the way, the
- 12 state of Hawai'i has hundreds of thousands of acres
- 13 that are fallow and unused, hundreds of thousands of
- 14 acres.
- MR. SEITZ: Suppose that D.R. Horton were
- 16 offered other places to put its project or other lands
- 17 to develop instead of Ho'opili, which would preserve
- 18 the agricultural lands in Central O'ahu on the 'Ewa
- 19 Plain. Would you support that?
- 20 THE WITNESS: Where are you suggesting we
- 21 build those homes, sir?
- MR. SEITZ: Well, if we were able to come up
- 23 with suggestions for other alternatives for Ho'opili,
- 24 would you support that?
- 25 THE WITNESS: I would, first of all, have to

- 1 see what suggestions. However, at this stage I don't
- 2 think that's necessary. And I think that would be
- 3 foolish and a waste of time. Because, as I said, the
- 4 urban corridor runs from Hawai'i Kai to Ko Olina. The
- 5 piece of land we're talkin' about is the last piece of
- 6 land in that urban corridor if you don't exclude West
- 7 Kapolei.
- 8 But that West O'ahu region is the land.
- 9 That is where we said we're going to build this great
- 10 city. And now you have a University of Hawai'i right
- 11 across the street from Ho'opili. Now, imagine what
- 12 that community's gonna look like in ten or 20 years:
- 13 A university, the Ray Kroc Community Center, rail.
- 14 This is the future of O'ahu.
- This is about a quality of life for my
- 16 grandchildren and my children. And this is about jobs
- 17 for the people in the audience and others who are
- 18 unemployed. It's a tough debate.
- 19 MR. SEITZ: Wouldn't it be prudent for this
- 20 Commission to defer action on this particular Petition
- 21 to see what happens with the development of the other
- 22 33 or 34,000 homes which are already in various stages
- 23 of development?
- 24 THE WITNESS: No. Because those homes may
- 25 never be built. Okay? Remember that. Remember Ko

- 1 Olina when Herb Horita built that? He put in all that
- 2 infrastructure. Then what happened? It went belly
- 3 up.
- 4 MR. SEITZ: So your position is that we
- 5 should rezone prime agricultural lands, which the
- 6 constitution of the state of Hawai'i provides
- 7 protection for, and we should do that on a theory that
- 8 other homes are not going to be built so we should
- 9 build these homes instead. Is that basically your
- 10 position?
- 11 THE WITNESS: No. My position is this
- 12 discussion is about proper planning. This is a
- 13 discussion on what is best for the residents and
- 14 what -- and who can build when.
- 15 I'm almost certain, unless something
- 16 catastrophic happens to D.R. Horton -- that they're
- 17 going to start building their homes and their parks
- 18 and their sidewalks and their bikeways within a few
- 19 years.
- I can't say the same thing that Makaiwi
- 21 Hills is going to start being built real soon, or that
- 22 Kalaeloa is going to start being built real soon, or
- 23 that West Kapolei is going to start being built real
- 24 soon.
- D.R. Horton has a track record and a

- 1 reputation. And this is that continuing dialogue on
- 2 planning and design for our community. Gentry is at
- 3 the tail end of their development. Haseko is over
- 4 half done. And in the last 10 years that district
- 5 that I represent grew by 42 percent, the largest
- 6 increase of any senatorial district in the state.
- 7 West O'ahu is where our young families are
- 8 moving. And West O'ahu is where we need to create
- 9 more jobs. Because the more jobs we have in that
- 10 area -- and I believe Ho'opili is expected to have at
- 11 least 7,000 jobs.
- MR. SEITZ: What do you base that on?
- 13 THE WITNESS: On what a community of that
- 14 size has.
- MR. SEITZ: What kind of jobs?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Well, if I had my way, sir, as
- 17 a State Legislator, I'm going to hope that they may be
- 18 pushing for some type of industrial parks, science
- 19 parks, schools. There's gonna, of course, be the need
- 20 just for the regular community in terms of stores,
- 21 doctors, dentists --
- MR. SEITZ: Are those the stores, that
- 23 people that work in the schools --
- 24 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Seitz, let me just stop
- 25 for a moment. While this exchange is very compelling

- 1 may I suggest that we try to proceed --
- 2 MR. SEITZ: Sure.
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: -- so we can get to the
- 4 presentation of evidence.
- 5 MR. SEITZ: I realize. But when he throws
- 6 out something as boldly as he just did, I can't just
- 7 let it pass. But in the interest of time I don't have
- 8 any further questions. Thank you very much.
- 9 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Commissioners, questions?
- 10 Commissioner Heller.
- 11 COMMISSIONER HELLER: Just a quick
- 12 clarification. Given that your written testimony was
- 13 submitted on Senate letterhead, I'd just like to
- 14 clarify are you stating the position of yourself as an
- 15 individual or of the Senate as a body?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Oh, no. I'm not stating my --
- 17 strictly as an individual, yes.
- 18 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you. Thank you,
- 19 Senator.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you very much.
- 21 MR. DAVIDSON: Next testifier is Stuart
- 22 Scott introducing a video by Richard Heinberg.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: The Chair has given leave to
- 24 Mr. Scott to play a video from the recent APEC
- 25 conference based on Mr. Scott's representation that it

- 1 will go no more than four minutes.
- 2 THE WITNESS: (off mic setting up equipment)
- 3 It's four minutes and 40 seconds start to finish.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Okay.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I have 15 copies of the
- 6 written transcript and 15 DVD's of what I'm about to
- 7 show. Sorry, it will take just a moment for my
- 8 projector to get --
- 9 MR. KUDO: Mr. Chairman, I'm going to raise
- 10 an objection, just a concern. I think that playing
- 11 videos of other persons testifying is fine if it's a
- 12 live video because that doesn't violate the right of
- 13 the parties to cross-examine that individual. But to
- 14 play a recording of someone's testimony doesn't allow
- 15 the parties to cross-examine that particular
- 16 individual. And it would be violative of the
- 17 Commission rules.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Mr. Heinberg will make himself
- 19 available.
- 20 CHAIRMAN LEZY: What rule are you citing,
- 21 Mr. Kudo?
- MR. KUDO: Pardon?
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: What rule are you referring
- 24 to?
- 25 MR. KUDO: This is Commission Rules 15-15-68

- 1 "Each party shall have the right to conduct any
- 2 cross-examination of the witnesses as may be required
- 3 for a full and free disclosure of the facts."
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: I'm sorry. One moment.
- 5 Mr. Scott, you've indicated that the speaker can
- 6 appear in person?
- 7 THE WITNESS: He's in California. He will,
- 8 if there are any questions arising, cross-examination,
- 9 he will answer those. At the next meeting I can
- 10 perhaps provide a live video hookup for that
- 11 cross-examination if I'm allowed to do that. But he
- 12 will provide whatever answers to whatever questions
- 13 the developers --
- MR. KUDO: I would suggest that if he's
- 15 gonna be able to give live video at the next meeting,
- 16 that his presentation be delayed until that time.
- 17 CHAIRMAN LEZY: I tend to agree with that If
- 18 he, indeed, produces as a witness live then the
- 19 Chair's preference is go that route.
- THE WITNESS: Will you allow me to do the
- 21 advance work to try to attempt live video then? It
- 22 will take my -- you know, it's not something you just
- 23 roll in and boom he's on.
- 24 CHAIRMAN LEZY: You can make whatever
- 25 arrangements you feel are necessary if he wishes to

- 1 provide public testimony.
- 2 THE WITNESS: For which meeting will this be
- 3 so I can start to make --
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: You can speak with staff.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Okay. I still would like,
- 6 since he recorded this specifically for the
- 7 Commissioners, I'd like to enter this into the record.
- 8 CHAIRMAN LEZY: That's fine.
- 9 MR. DAVIDSON: Can you also give those to
- 10 the parties.
- 11 THE WITNESS: How many extra copies? I made
- 12 15. I didn't know that more were required, but I can
- 13 certainly make them.
- 14 CHAIRMAN LEZY: There will be six copies
- 15 necessary. So if you can provide those to the parties
- 16 if you're coming tomorrow.
- MR. DAVIDSON: If you'll give them to me we
- 18 can distribute them to everybody.
- 19 THE WITNESS: I'll try to get them ready by
- 20 tomorrow.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Do you wish to provide
- 22 public testimony?
- 23 THE WITNESS: Um, you know, I had not -- can
- 24 I borrow that headline in the paper -- I had not
- 25 prepared something in depth. (on mic) The last time

- 1 I was here before you I indicated that I wanted to
- 2 read what I read --
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Then I need to swear you in.
- 4 STUART SCOTT
- 5 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 6 and testified as follows:
- 7 THE WITNESS: To the best of my ability,
- 8 yes.
- 9 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name and
- 10 address and proceed.
- 11 THE WITNESS: My name is Stuart Scott. My
- 12 address 2801-N2 La-I Road, Honolulu. It's in the back
- 13 of Palolo Valley.
- 14 As serendipity would have it there are some
- 15 interesting articles in today's "Star-Advertiser".
- 16 O'ahu electric rates hit another high. Oils rise over
- 17 a hundred dollars, could lift gas prices."
- 18 The substance of the testimony that
- 19 Mr. Heinberg did last week, and is being submitted to
- 20 you, is the about the phenomenon of peak oil. I would
- 21 challenge the senator who just testified that those,
- 22 including military analysts, who believe that we are
- 23 coming to the end of the age of cheap abundant fossil
- 24 fuels, are making preparations for a world in which
- 25 there's far less oil, and everything including food

- 1 will be more expensive.
- This is an extreme problem for Hawai'i
- 3 because everything that comes here, which is mostly
- 4 everything, we have no manufacturing to speak of, it
- 5 comes with, supported by fossil fuel. Electric rates
- 6 will rise.
- My point is that the last 30 or 50 years are
- 8 no accurate prediction of the next 30 years. This is
- 9 being recognized, widely accepted in those rarefied
- 10 circles of government where you have to keep saying
- 11 grow, grow, grow and make everyone feel that things
- 12 will get back to be normal and continue on.
- 13 So I would challenge the Senator, that he's
- 14 living in sort of a fantasy basing his forward
- 15 projections on past experience which will not be the
- 16 same.
- 17 So that's the concern I have, the concern
- 18 that Mr. Heinberg was expressing. He is an authority
- 19 in the area of peak oil. And I hope that -- he's a
- 20 Senior Fellow to Post Carbon Institute. I hope that
- 21 you will view the DVD and take his testimony into
- 22 account. Thank you.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 24 Commissioners, questions? Hearing none, so Mr. Scott,
- 25 work with staff to arrange for the live testimony.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 2 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Sorry for the inconvenience.
- 3 MR. DAVIDSON: Next witness Christine Camp
- 4 followed by Rodolfo Ramos.
- 5 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Scott, we're going to
- 6 need you to make yourself smaller. (Laughter)
- 7 MR. SCOTT: I'm sorry. I won't take
- 8 everything out of the way. I'll just settle myself in
- 9 the back.
- 10 CHRISTINE CAMP
- 11 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 12 and testified as follows:
- 13 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 14 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name and
- 15 address and proceed.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Thank you. My name is
- 17 Christine Camp. My address is 841 Bishop Street
- 18 Honolulu, Hawai'i 96813. But I am here as the
- 19 government affairs chair for the Kapolei Chamber of
- 20 Commerce comprised of businesses that have made
- 21 significant investments in the region.
- I'm here to share with you our strong
- 23 support for the proposed Ho'opili community in East
- 24 Kapolei, and ask for your approval of the proposed
- 25 plan for the development.

- 1 The state of Hawai'i and the city and county
- 2 of Honolulu have long planned for a true secondary
- 3 urban center in the 'Ewa Plain. However, for many
- 4 years progress languished through ups and downs
- 5 through the economies.
- 6 Over the last ten years the Kapolei region
- 7 has flourished with billions of dollars being invested
- 8 in infrastructure, housing and business development.
- 9 The recently constructed Walt Disney Aulani Resort at
- 10 a cost of \$900 million and the groundbreaking for the
- 11 city's Honolulu High Capacity Transit Corridor Project
- 12 are testaments to the growing optimism.
- 13 Likewise, businesses located to Kapolei and
- 14 invest a significant capital because we believed in
- 15 that long-term vision. We believe in the directed
- 16 growth for Kapolei. And we, like many others, are
- 17 very bullish on the future of Kapolei, and only hope
- 18 that the momentum that we've generated over the last
- 19 few years will continue.
- The Ho'opili Project is an important piece
- 21 of the vision. It is the last remaining piece that
- 22 connects us to the urban core. And for Kapolei it
- 23 will provide a tremendous boost to keep the progress
- 24 moving forward.
- 25 Ho'opili is planned in an environmentally

- 1 sustainable way to enhance residents' lifestyles by
- 2 allowing them to produce their own energy, grow their
- 3 own food and take advantage of multiple transportation
- 4 opportunities from walking and biking to rail.
- 5 Moreover, the creation of 7,000 permanent
- 6 jobs as well as Ho'opili's proximity to the
- 7 soon-to-be-completed University of Hawai'i at West
- 8 O'ahu will undoubtedly provide an exciting opportunity
- 9 for residents of Ho'opili and all of West O'ahu.
- 10 The businesses of Kapolei believed in the
- 11 long-term vision. We invested our capital and our
- 12 hopes and dreams into the city of Kapolei so we ask
- 13 for your support and approval for this project. Thank
- 14 you.
- 15 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you. Parties,
- 16 questions? Dr. Dudley.
- MR. DUDLEY: Ms. Camp, can you tell us do
- 18 you work for the Kapolei Chamber of Commerce?
- 19 THE WITNESS: I am a member of the Kapolei
- 20 Chamber of Commerce.
- 21 DR. DUDLEY: But you have some other employ?
- THE WITNESS: I'm sorry?
- DR. DUDLEY: You have some other employ?
- 24 You're employed by somebody else?
- 25 THE WITNESS: Yes. I own my own business

- 1 and I have investments in Kapolei, as well as we
- 2 manage properties in Kapolei. We represent a lot of
- 3 small business interests there. We manage Kapolei
- 4 Business Park along with 115 businesses there.
- 5 And at this point I'm speaking on behalf of
- 6 the Chamber members who comprise of small businesses
- 7 as well as big businesses who are located in Kapolei,
- 8 or they have significant investments creating jobs in
- 9 Kapolei.
- 10 MR. DUDLEY: Thank you. And is D.R. Horton
- 11 a member of the Chamber of Commerce?
- 12 THE WITNESS: They're one of the many
- 13 members that we have, yes.
- 14 MR. DUDLEY: Thank you. And the Chamber of
- 15 Commerce has another employee. I believe you pay
- 16 60,000 a year to Nestor Garcia for something? Could
- 17 you tell us about -- is that correct?
- 18 THE WITNESS: Yes. But what does that have
- 19 to do with support for Ho'opili? I'm sorry.
- MR. DUDLEY: Well, Ho'opili has the rail
- 21 project and there are all kinds of things that he --
- 22 the City Council is very involved in to promote. I
- 23 just thought I would bring that in. Thank you.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Right.
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Ms. Cerullo?

- 1 MS. CERULLO: No questions.
- 2 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Seitz?
- 3 MR. SEITZ: No.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Commissioners, questions?
- 5 Hearing none, thank you.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 7 MR. DAVIDSON: Rodolfo Ramos followed by
- 8 Fred Lau.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Good morning.
- 10 RODOLFO RAMOS,
- 11 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 12 and testified as follows:
- 13 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 14 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 15 address and proceed.
- 16 THE WITNESS: Hi. My name's Rodolfo Ramos.
- 17 My address is 91-1401 Kamahoi Street, 'Ewa Beach
- 18 Hawai'i, 96706. Mr. Chairman, and members of the
- 19 Commission, thank you for this opportunity to testify
- 20 in support of Ho'opili. I'm Rodolfo Ramos and I've
- 21 lived in 'Ewa for nearly 40 years. I currently reside
- 22 in 'Ewa Villages, a tight-knit neighborhood close to
- 23 the makai border of the Ho'opili.
- 24 Starting in the 1980s I was involved with
- 25 community groups like the Neighborhood Board that

- 1 helped shape the overall plan for the entire 'Ewa
- 2 Plain. Together, the community, along with the
- 3 officials from the city and state, determined that the
- 4 island's population growth would occur in West O'ahu,
- 5 and that one day Kapolei would eventually become a
- 6 secondary urban center.
- Now here we are nearly 30 years later and
- 8 the vision for the Second City is finally coming true.
- 9 We have so many great projects to point to, as
- 10 previous speakers had mentioned: UH West O'ahu, the
- 11 Kroc Center, the state Judiciary Building, the City of
- 12 Kapolei, and many private businesses who have invested
- 13 in the area all with the hopes that one day there will
- 14 be residents to shop at their stores and dine at their
- 15 restaurants.
- We must act responsible and think of our
- 17 future and our children's future. Personally I have
- 18 two children who are starting families of their own.
- 19 Luckily they were able to purchase homes in Hawai'i.
- 20 And thankfully my wife and I are sharing memories with
- 21 our first grandchild as she grows up here and not on
- 22 the mainland.
- However, this scenario is not true for
- 24 everyone. Young people are being forced to move to
- 25 Vegas or other affordable part of the mainland just to

- 1 have a chance at homeownership. We must give our
- 2 young families the opportunity to stay here, to raise
- 3 their families here, to give their kids a chance to
- 4 know their grandparents like me and my wife.
- 5 Not only would Ho'opili help to complete the
- 6 vision for the Second City, it would provide thousands
- 7 of homes for local working families. I strongly urge
- 8 you to approve D.R. Horton's Petition to reclassify
- 9 the land at Ho'opili so our young people can continue
- 10 to call Hawai'i and West O'ahu "my home." Thank you.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions. No
- 12 questions. Commissioners, questions? No questions.
- 13 Thank you, sir.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Fred Lau followed by Maile
- 15 Kanamaru.
- 16 FRED LAU
- 17 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 18 and testified as follows:
- 19 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 20 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name,
- 21 address and proceed.
- 22 THE WITNESS: Aloha and good morning. My
- 23 name a Fred Lau, 171 Waokanaka Place, Honolulu. I'm a
- 24 landscape contractor. We also operate a landscape
- 25 maintenance company and two nurseries, one in

- 1 Makakilo, which we've owned for almost 20 years, and
- 2 one in Mililani.
- 3 Between the two nurseries we grow about
- 4 40 acres of landscape plant material and we currently
- 5 employ about 100 employees. Most of our landscape
- 6 work is for large developers: Haseko, 'Ewa by Gentry,
- 7 Castle & Cooke. D.R. Horton is one of our clients.
- 8 I'd like to think that as fast as they can
- 9 build these things we can cover it up with trees,
- 10 plants and grass. We've worked with Horton since the
- 11 late '80s early '90s when Jim Schuler began developing
- 12 Waikele. And 20 years later my company still
- 13 maintains the landscape for the community association.
- 14 We've relandscaped Waikele several times.
- So landscape, construction work doesn't
- 16 necessarily end with the project. It continues for
- 17 many, many years later. In all the years I've worked
- 18 with Schuler Homes, once they commit to a project they
- 19 commit to their promises. They've always been fair to
- 20 the community, I think. They've always been fair to
- 21 me and I've always in return been fair to them.
- But I didn't come here to talk about job
- 23 security and work for my hundred employees today. I
- 24 came to talk about agriculture and farming because
- 25 it's my passion and I really am an agriculturist.

- 1 About two years ago we began working with
- 2 CTAR, the College of Tropical Agriculture at the
- 3 University of Hawai'i, to develop an alternative
- 4 method to farming called aquaponics. It's the
- 5 combination of aquaculture -- and in this case we're
- 6 raising fish as protein -- and hydroponics, we're
- 7 raising vegetables using the water from the fish.
- 8 So at Mililani we've dedicated an acre of
- 9 our nursery as a prototype to develop aquaponic and
- 10 organic hydroponic farming methods. The ultimate goal
- 11 of these methods is to bring agriculture back to the
- 12 urban core. And we'd like to grow that -- we'd like
- 13 to have the product that is grown travel zero food
- 14 miles to that community.
- We do not have to till so there's no
- 16 tractor. There's no diesel fuel. There's no noise
- 17 and no dust. We also do not use petrochemical
- 18 fertilizers or synthetic pesticides. So we were
- 19 certified organic. We are able to farm directly
- 20 adjacent to residential homes. The nearest home to my
- 21 production area in Mililani is 60 feet away.
- These methods of farming are very, very
- 23 sustainable and they are not a fantasy. They use as
- 24 little as 5 percent of the water needed for
- 25 conventional crops to produce the same amount of

- 1 conventional crop. In addition, we are able to
- 2 produce 15 to 20 percent more harvestable crops per
- 3 year.
- 4 As long as we have water and electricity we
- 5 can farm anywhere: On top of lava rock, on top of
- 6 parking lots, even on top of buildings. And at
- 7 Ho'opili we see the opportunity to build the first
- 8 sustainable community that could be food secure or at
- 9 least partially food secure.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me, sir, 30 seconds.
- 11 THE WITNESS: Oh, okay. I believe that just
- 12 as we require developers to provide infrastructure,
- 13 schools, emergency services, we should expect them to
- 14 build sustainably and preserve enough farm area to
- 15 provide food for that community.
- I hope that we can convince the developer
- 17 and you folks to think outside of the box and
- 18 seriously look at where we can build these systems and
- 19 make Ho'opili the model community for sustainability
- 20 not only in Hawai'i, not only in the nation but in the
- 21 world. Thank you.
- 22 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 23 Dr. Dudley.
- MR. DUDLEY: Mr. Lau, I'm not sure exactly
- 25 what you're proposing. But are you proposing to get

- 1 rid of the 1500 acres of prime farmland and build some
- 2 other kind of infrastructure that we're going to put
- 3 aquaponics into?
- 4 THE WITNESS: I am saying that there has to
- 5 be a balance between agriculture and development. I'm
- 6 not saying that we should just take away the
- 7 1500 acres and take away farming. I believe every
- 8 community of the future should be able to be
- 9 sustainable.
- 10 So with Ho'opili we have the opportunity --
- 11 if we are going to build Ho'opili, we should be able
- 12 to produce at least a percentage of the food for that
- 13 community. And with these technologies that the
- 14 University of Hawai'i and other people are developing,
- 15 I think we can put it right in the urban core. I
- 16 would like to put one of these systems on the state
- 17 capital lawn and clean up the water in that pond and
- 18 feed the homeless with the produce coming off of our
- 19 systems.
- 20 MR. DUDLEY: Okay. But you're not
- 21 suggesting that by putting this into some houses in
- 22 Ho'opili we're going to replace all the agriculture
- 23 that is produced.
- 24 THE WITNESS: No, we can't. But partially,
- 25 partially. I believe that part of sustainability is

- 1 everyone growing your own food. So if some of these
- 2 systems are in those houses, there's no problem -- I
- 3 have no problem with people producing their own food
- 4 also.
- 5 DR. DUDLEY: Just one last question though.
- 6 It does cost to construct your tanks and things like
- 7 that.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Yes. Quite a bit.
- 9 Infrastructure costs is expensive.
- 10 MR. DUDLEY: Yes. And there really is no
- 11 way that a farmer, a serious farmer could do this on a
- 12 large scale because of the cost?
- 13 THE WITNESS: We have taken our 1-acre
- 14 prototype and we're working with D.P. Sumrall at
- 15 University of Hawai'i CTAR, on the economic
- 16 feasibility of this project. I cannot answer that
- 17 question at this time. But I think the return could
- 18 be within two to three years, infrastructure return as
- 19 well as positive cash flow. I won't know this for
- 20 another year or so.
- 21 MR. DUDLEY: All right. We'll leave you to
- 22 work that.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Further questions?
- MR. SEITZ: No questions.
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Commissioners, questions?

- 1 Thank you, sir.
- 2 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 3 MR. DAVIDSON: Maile Kanimaru followed by
- 4 Stephen Person.
- 5 MAILE KANIMARU
- 6 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 7 and testified as follows:
- 8 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 9 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name and
- 10 address proceed.
- 11 THE WITNESS: My name is Maile Kanimaru. My
- 12 address is 94-440 Mokuola Street, Waipahu, Hawai'i
- 13 96797. I am the director of Weed and Seed in
- 14 Honolulu. The 'Ewa community was designated a Weed
- 15 and Seed site in 2002. Weed and Seed started as an
- 16 initiative from the U.S. Department of Justice. It is
- 17 now a program from the office of U.S. Attorney
- 18 District of Hawai'i.
- 19 Weed and Seed is a collaborative effort
- 20 between law enforcement and social service providers,
- 21 private businesses and nonprofit organizations to
- 22 reclaim, restore and rebuild neighborhoods.
- The four components of Weed and Seed are:
- 24 Law enforcement, community policing,
- 25 prevention/intervention treatment, and neighborhood

- 1 restoration.
- D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes have been a
- 3 positive contributor to the West O'ahu community.
- 4 They have supported our culinary arts program for
- 5 middle and high school students. It has been held
- 6 every summer for the past five years.
- 7 It provides the students with opportunities
- 8 for career exploration as well as development of life
- 9 skills in learning how to cook affordable and
- 10 nutritional meals for their families. Many of these
- 11 students have been motivated to continue post high
- 12 school education to pursue a career in food service.
- 13 They have also supported us with technical
- 14 assistance in providing resources in the areas of
- 15 public relations and marketing. And one of the key
- 16 emphasis of Weed and Seed is developing the capacity
- 17 of residents.
- D.R. Horton-Schuler has supported
- 19 initiatives to assist in training and development of
- 20 staff and residents to be able to problem solve issues
- 21 in the community and to work together in developing
- 22 their own solutions.
- The benefit of this support has been a
- 24 decrease in crime, increase in community engagement
- 25 and a revitalization of businesses and programs in the

- 1 'Ewa neighborhoods.
- 2 Building complete communities is essential
- 3 to providing residents a safe environment. We
- 4 appreciate the support of D.R. Horton-Schuler Homes to
- 5 ensure community leaders and partners continue to
- 6 build a strong network of committed citizens that will
- 7 continue to work to improve their neighborhoods to be
- 8 a safe place to live and raise their families. Thank
- 9 you.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 11 MR. YEE: Just to clarify for myself. I've
- 12 heard your testimony that D.R. Horton is a good
- 13 corporate citizen.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- MR. YEE: Are you testifying on behalf of
- 16 Weed and Seed in favor of the development?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 18 MR. YEE: Thank you.
- 19 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Additional questions?
- 20 Commissioners, questions? Thank you, ma'am.
- 21 MR. DAVIDSON: Steven Pearson followed by
- 22 Mike Golojuch.
- 23 STEPHEN PEARSON
- 24 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 25 and testified as follows:

- 1 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 2 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 3 address and proceed.
- 4 THE WITNESS: My name's Stephen Pearson. My
- 5 address is 2424 Waiomao Road in Palolo Valley. I had
- 6 actually thought that Richard Heinberg's presentation
- 7 was going to be given. So I found out about the
- 8 meeting last night and don't have a stand-alone
- 9 presentation.
- 10 But I would like to stress the fact, which
- 11 he covers in his video, that the peak oil situation
- 12 and how it impacts Hawai'i and food availability in
- 13 Hawai'i; that oil -- conventional oil certainly is
- 14 peak, well even other source, has peaked in 2000, 2004
- 15 and has been in plateau ever since, and will probably
- 16 start to decline by 2015, certainly by 2020.
- 17 Hawai'i is, I would say, 95 percent
- 18 dependent upon imported fossil fuels for its energy,
- 19 be it in transportation or power, and 85 at least
- 20 dependent on imported food.
- 21 My concern is that in a declining oil
- 22 situation where there is less availability of food
- 23 coming in to Hawai'i on a regular basis, that I think
- 24 there's less than a week's backlog of food in the
- 25 system if there were to be a breakdown in the system;

- 1 that local farmland is going to become more and more
- 2 important as we go forward.
- 3 I would disagree with the senator in that
- 4 the next 50 years will be a mirror image of the last
- 5 50 years. I think, if anything, we'll probably see a
- 6 declining situation where I think that locally grown
- 7 food is going to become increasingly important.
- 8 I realize that jobs are also very important
- 9 and future for their keiki. I think the one thing
- 10 that we really have to provide first and foremost is
- 11 food security. But whether this can be done with
- 12 development I'm very much in favor -- I was impressed
- 13 by Mr. Lau's presentation -- very much in favor of
- 14 combining agriculture and housing whether there's
- 15 things like hydroponics, aquaponics can be done in
- 16 areas that are not considered agricultural at the
- 17 moment. My daughter's worked a great deal on this.
- 18 So I'm less -- I'm less opposed to the
- 19 development than I am in favor of preserving farmland.
- 20 And how that is managed I don't know. As I say, I
- 21 just found out about the meeting last night. I don't
- 22 claim to have a full presentation ready. But I feel
- 23 the preservation of Hawaiian farmland of food
- 24 sustainability, especially on O'ahu, is crucial. And
- 25 that that would be the prime concern of looking at any

- 1 project is how it will impact that.
- 2 And if there are projects that can provide
- 3 jobs and at the same time guaranty increased
- 4 agricultural self-sufficiency, I very much hope that
- 5 that's true. I thank you for letting me speak.
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 7 Commissioners, any questions? Thank you, sir. Mike
- 8 followed by Acusan Ito.
- 9 MIKE GOLOJUCH
- 10 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 11 and testified as follows:
- 12 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 13 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name
- 14 address and proceed.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I'm Mike Golojuch. Live at
- 16 92-054 Makakilo Drive unit 71 in Kapolei. I've been a
- 17 resident of Makakilo for the past 30 years and I'm
- 18 here in support of this project.
- 19 My community involvement has been as a
- 20 member of the, past member of the Makakilo Kapolei
- 21 Honokaihale Neighborhood for 12 years as well as the
- 22 current chair of the citizens advisory of the Oahu
- 23 Metropolitan Planning Organization known as OMPO --
- 24 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Sir, just like I did in the
- 25 beginning, if you could slow down a little bit for the

- 1 court reporter.
- 2 THE WITNESS: Oh, okay -- which is
- 3 responsible for coordinating transportation planning
- 4 for O'ahu. I have also been actively contributing to
- 5 the 'Ewa Development Plan for the past 15 years. I
- 6 have been part of the Ho'opili Community Task Force
- 7 for five years during which time D.R. Horton-Schuler
- 8 Division held ongoing meetings not only to provide
- 9 information on its plans for Ho'opili, but also to
- 10 find out what we as a community wanted to see built in
- 11 this new community. And there were many heated
- 12 discussions, but they listened.
- 13 And one of the issues was addressed as a
- 14 group was transportation in around Ho'opili. Ho'opili
- 15 is designed to be one of the first Transit-Oriented
- 16 Development communities along the rail line that will
- 17 connect Kapolei with Honolulu.
- In addition to connecting to the rail,
- 19 Ho'opili is planned around a multi-modal
- 20 transportation system including well-connected street
- 21 network which residents can walk, bike and ride the
- 22 bus which falls well within the Complete Streets
- 23 planning process.
- D.R. Horton has also been pro-active in its
- 25 approach to be part of the solution to major

- 1 transportation issues in the Kapolei area. They
- 2 provided approximately 40 acres of land for the
- 3 alignment of the Kualakahi Parkway.
- 4 They have contributed to the completion of
- 5 an important segment of the Kapolei Parkway west of
- 6 Fort Barrette Road. All we need now is for the city
- 7 to complete it. And they have paid millions of
- 8 dollars into the 'Ewa Highway Transportation Master
- 9 Plan Impact Fee Bill.
- 10 They have also been continuing to work with
- 11 the appropriate government agencies to study the
- 12 mitigation measures to improve traffic in and around
- 13 the Kapolei area.
- 14 And I thank you for allowing me to support
- 15 for the D.R. Horton-Schuler division's proposal for
- 16 the Ho'opili community in East Kapolei. It is needed
- 17 to finish up the second urban corridor.
- 18 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 19 Commissioners? Thank you.
- 20 MR. DAVIDSON: Garrett followed by Sean
- 21 Tiwanak.
- 22 GARRETT APUZEN-ITO
- 23 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 24 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

- 1 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 2 address and proceed.
- 3 THE WITNESS: I'm Garrett Apuzen-Ito. I live
- 4 at 3029 Lowrey Avenue in Manoa. And I'm here to
- 5 testify, to present testimony in argument to preserve
- 6 this valuable agricultural land and keep it zoned as
- 7 such. The two main reasons that I'm going to discuss
- 8 are very strong and important economic headwinds that
- 9 I think, and a lot of people think, will at least slow
- 10 growth or reverse it. The second is we need to
- 11 preserve Hawai'i's natural resources. It's imperative
- 12 for our food security.
- 13 So I'm married with a daughter who's five
- 14 years old. I've been involved with various volunteer
- 15 groups including been a member of the Manoa Community
- 16 Gardens, as well as the previous president.
- 17 I'm employed by the University of Hawai'i in
- 18 the School of Ocean Earth Science and Technology in
- 19 the Department of Geology and Geophysics. So I
- 20 teach -- besides teaching which, of course, supports
- 21 Hawai'i's workforce, I also manage a group of students
- 22 and researchers, along with that bring in hundreds of
- 23 thousands of dollars of federal or extramural funding
- 24 a year to the state.
- 25 So I say this just to give you a feel for

- 1 how I'm contributing as a citizen of Hawai'i. But
- 2 also of course, like many of you, my time is very
- 3 valuable and I'm here because I think this is a very
- 4 important issue. And also my profession has me aware
- 5 the natural processes and limited to the natural
- 6 resources that we have. And that's the crux of my
- 7 argument.
- 8 I'm also very sensitive to the housing
- 9 issue. I've been saving -- my wife and I have been
- 10 saving for the last dozen years. We have a pretty
- 11 good downpayment for the house that we can afford, but
- 12 that house is not here where we want to live.
- 13 So actually the development that's being
- 14 planned or proposed is very attractive to someone like
- 15 me. I mean I hope I could afford to live there. The
- 16 vision presented in terms of the community
- 17 interaction, being near the rail and the community
- 18 gardens, I think is right on. So I congratulate the
- 19 development team for presenting that vision. I think
- 20 it can succeed but it cannot be at the cost of this
- 21 agricultural land. That's most important.
- You saw this newspaper ad, which I forgot to
- 23 bring up. Okay. This is today. And there are three
- 24 main topics here. One is on low income housing,
- 25 which, again, is very important. This is a graph

- 1 showing energy costs over the last three months. This
- 2 is HECO electricity.
- 3 There's a smaller graph here showing oil
- 4 going up to close to a hundred dollars a barrel. And
- 5 I know you all agree that Hawai'i depends critically
- 6 on oil -- the economy depends on it.
- 7 Seventy-five percent of HECO's electricity comes from
- 8 petroleum. Our tourism depends on cheap jet fuel.
- 9 Most of what we consume, everything is flown in or
- 10 shipped in. And of course, 85 percent of our food is
- 11 shipped in.
- 12 So this puts Hawai'i in a very precarious
- 13 position, highly dependent on imports and factors that
- 14 we cannot control. We must control what we can and
- 15 that's our land resources. And you can remember back
- 16 in 2007, 2008 when oil spiked up \$140 a barrel, things
- 17 were starting to get expensive. Air travel started to
- 18 get more expensive. We're paying for lunches and lots
- 19 of other things. Matson fuel charges started to go
- 20 up. HECO started raising their rates, and food prices
- 21 started to rise. And I ask you -- you should Google
- 22 "food" and "oil prices". And you can see the very
- 23 close link between those.
- 24 My monthly budget is heavily, a lot of that
- 25 is food costs. If you think to your monthly budget,

- 1 it is a substantial amount of our monthly costs.
- 2 Imagine what would happen if that goes up 50 percent
- 3 like oil could do in the near future, or if it
- 4 doubles? That would put a lot of economic stress on
- 5 my family. If we depend on this imported food, that
- 6 would be a problem.
- 7 What I'd like to -- so here's where my
- 8 professional experience comes in. As a geologist I'm
- 9 very attuned to sort of big-scale problems and
- 10 long-time scale problems. I'm a geologist, right? I
- 11 ask you to take a step back and consider this. So
- 12 petroleum is an extremely valuable commodity, right?
- 13 It has lead to the growth that we've seen in Hawai'i
- 14 over the last decades. It's enabled Hawai'i to grow
- 15 as it has.
- 16 It took the Earth hundreds of millions of
- 17 years to produce. So there's not any more of it
- 18 that's going to appear soon. Okay. Over the past
- 19 century we've used up 30 to 50 percent. Okay.
- 20 Currently we're consuming it at a rate more rapidly
- 21 than ever before. And that's what sustained the
- 22 growth that's been discussed over the last few
- 23 decades.
- 24 Okay. There's also good arguments pointing
- 25 that we cannot increase that rate. We're near the

- 1 peak level of production. With the demand going up in
- 2 China, India, elsewhere, the demand is only going up.
- 3 So I'm not an economist but I know, you know, that if
- 4 we're near the production limit --
- 5 MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me, sir, you've got to
- 6 conclude in about 30 seconds.
- THE WITNESS: Okay. Thanks. And our demand
- 8 is increasing. That leads to a very high pressure for
- 9 increasing prices. Okay. So those -- that's a big
- 10 head wind for our economic growth. I personally don't
- 11 see it continuing like it has been. But it also
- 12 means that Hawai'i must be more self-sufficient.
- 13 Okay.
- 14 Instead of relying three quarters or
- 15 85 percent of our food to be imported, we need to
- 16 reverse that ratio. We need to produce. We need a
- 17 longer term plan to have the capability to produce, to
- 18 produce three quarters of our food.
- 19 Again, I'm actually quite excited about the
- 20 vision presented by this development. But at the same
- 21 time I really think that we cannot sacrifice this
- 22 valuable agriculture land for this. We can build
- 23 elsewhere, but we have to preserve, we have to look to
- 24 the future and preserve this land.
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?

- 1 Mr. Kudo.
- 2 MR. KUDO: Just a couple questions.
- 3 Mr. Ito.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 5 MR. KUDO: In regard to your concerns with
- 6 regard to the rising use or consumption of the petro
- 7 fuels, would you find it as a positive aspect of this
- 8 project that one of the elements is to have a
- 9 community where people live and work in that community
- 10 so that they avoid the commuting into Honolulu,
- 11 central Honolulu?
- 12 THE WITNESS: Oh, yeah. That's a great plus
- 13 definitely. And I'd like to add to that. I think
- 14 that's really the future of how we've got to start
- 15 living as a community. But we can't sacrifice the
- 16 agriculture land because more of what they're going to
- 17 need to live on is going to come from Hawai'i. And
- 18 that can't from ag. We can't do that to our ag land.
- 19 MR. KUDO: My second question is that in
- 20 your reference to that article, I guess this morning
- 21 in the "Star-Advertiser", you referenced an affordable
- 22 housing project in Kapolei. Are you aware that Horton
- 23 is the developer of that affordable housing project?
- 24 THE WITNESS: Actually, I see it now.
- 25 That's great.

- 1 MR. KUDO: No further questions.
- 2 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Any additional questions?
- 3 Commissioners, questions? Thank you, sir. We'll take
- 4 a five minute break in place. (Gavel).
- 5 MR. DAVIDSON: Okay. Next witness Sean
- 6 Tiwanak followed by Roger Rivera.
- 7 SEAN TIWANAK
- 8 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 9 and testified as follows:
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 12 address and proceed.
- 13 THE WITNESS: My name is Sean Tiwanak. My
- 14 address is 91-1026 Kawaihuna Street in Kapolei. I
- 15 live at the DHHL Kaupea subdivision. And I'm sorry,
- 16 Chairman, how much time do I have?
- 17 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Three minutes.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Three minutes. Okay. So I'll
- 19 try to talk fast. I'm not here representing any
- 20 special interests or unions or anything like that.
- 21 I'm simply coming to you today as a resident of the
- 22 Kapolei area. I drive by that every day. I drove
- 23 past it this morning and I use Farrington to go to
- 24 Waipahu many times a week.
- In preparing for this I did meetings with

- 1 Will Espero, Mike Gabbard, Clayton Hee, Brickwood
- 2 Galuteria, Glen Mukai, contacted Maile Shimabukuro,
- 3 Sharon Harr, Save O'ahu Farmlands Alliance,
- 4 Environmental Caucus of Hawai'i, and met with
- 5 Dr. Kioni Dudley and also Tesha Malama of HCDA as well
- 6 as trying to contact Aloun Farms. So I feel like I've
- 7 done my due diligence.
- 8 I've heard it all and I wanna try to offer
- 9 you a fresh perspective of what I see just listening
- 10 to all the sides. So good things happening, no doubt,
- 11 with the Ho'opili plan. It's pretty innovative. But
- 12 I want to bring you my perspective as a former
- 13 respiratory therapist and resident of Hawai'i, as a
- 14 pharmaceutical former executive and also in the legal
- 15 documentation business, real estate appraisal. I used
- 16 to be a contractor, and also as an entertainer. I'm
- 17 just a Joe Blow guy living in Kapolei.
- 18 I spoke with all my representatives. The
- 19 thing I was disappointed at is that they failed to
- 20 address the issues that are coming from the community.
- 21 I sat down with 'em and those are just issues that
- 22 have not been addressed. So that's why I'm here today
- 23 to bring those issues from the community. And I'd
- 24 like to put things in a little bit different
- 25 perspective for you. And there's three parts of my

- 1 concern is the scope of the project, the impact, the
- 2 negative impacts that that can have, the current plan
- 3 for the project -- let me be specific -- and the
- 4 traffic circulation concerns.
- 5 Putting it all into perspective right now
- 6 there's about 8,000 houses in Kapolei Village. To put
- 7 this project into perspective Ho'opili is proposing
- 8 12,000 homes. So that's 125 percent increase right
- 9 there. So we're talking 20,000 homes. You add in the
- 10 area of Makakilo with approximately 4100 or so homes
- 11 or single families units, we're looking at, like,
- 12 24,000. So we're basically, to put into perspective,
- 13 doubling the whole area already. So you're really
- 14 looking at a second city within a second city. But
- 15 that's not where it ends.
- D.R. Horton is not asking you to approve
- 17 12,000 homes. They're asking you to approve 46,000
- 18 homes and that's not even the end. I met with Tesha
- 19 Malama at HCDA. She informed me of all the other
- 20 developments going on, including Kalaeloa, West
- 21 Kapolei, East Kapolei, Lower Makakilo, West Makakilo,
- 22 all the way to Ko Olina and even developing in
- 23 Waimanalo Gulch.
- 24 So this isn't the end. This isn't the last
- 25 frontier of development. Development is happening all

- 1 over O'ahu with Transit-Oriented Development, the
- 2 governor's proposing raising building heights from 400
- 3 to 650 feet, increasing by 25 feet what we already
- 4 have, which is 480, so we'll go to 65. And I'm in
- 5 favor of some Transit-Oriented Development. It's
- 6 going to be all over the place. So the burden doesn't
- 7 have to fall on 'Ewa alone.
- 8 And my big issue is scope. If it were a few
- 9 thousand homes -- everybody knows that agriculture has
- 10 to give way to development in some way. Like in
- 11 Maili, but in a reasonable, thoughtful and right size
- 12 because overdevelopment is equally bad.
- 13 And when looking at the entire picture we're
- 14 talking about a substantial increase of homes. And
- 15 just what's on paper now? 60,000 homes. We're at
- 16 12,000 now. It's a five-fold increase in the size of
- 17 the area.
- 18 That's not gonna stop because you're still
- 19 developing up toward other areas, Mililani and Koa
- 20 Ridge is on the table and all these other areas.
- 21 Meeting the housing need is going to be met by the
- 22 entire island pulling together, not just 'Ewa.
- 23 I want to talk about impacts over
- 24 development is bad. It's bad for house prices. No
- 25 offense to the people from 'Ewa, I used to live in

- 1 'Ewa Beach, 'Ewa Beach Road. We don't want to be like
- 2 'Ewa Gentry where the whole community is just -- you
- 3 never know when you leave one area and get to another.
- 4 You'll get lost because there's so many houses.
- 5 You know, we want smart development. I like
- 6 a lot of the ideas the D.R. Horton has presented,
- 7 quite frankly. And my neighborhood, we grow our own
- 8 agriculture already. My wife has fruits and vegetals.
- 9 I get beautiful lettuce and tomato from my neighbor
- 10 two doors down. So those things can happen, you know,
- 11 on a local level. And I agree. But that can also be
- 12 achievable what we currently have and larger lots.
- 13 Like mine are 5,000 feet. You can easily do those
- 14 kinds of things.
- The issue of water rights, sewer management,
- 16 waste management, reduced water consumption, heat
- 17 island effect, with can raise temperatures over ten
- 18 degrees. Big issue though.
- 19 I'm coming up North South Road this morning.
- 20 And before I hit the freeway the traffic was already
- 21 at the offramp. Okay. So poor guys in 'Ewa, when I
- 22 finally get there, like, 15 minutes later, are backed
- 23 up all the way Fort Weaver Road.
- It takes me 45 minutes to get to Leeward
- 25 Community College this morning and an hour

- 1 and-a-half to get in. Usually takes 30, if there's no
- 2 traffic. As I'm driving up this road now, you have to
- 3 take into consideration that the university is going
- 4 there --
- 5 MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me, sir, about 30
- 6 seconds.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Okay -- university is going
- 8 there. We have Kalaeloa development. We have the
- 9 Kroc Center going in, Ho'opili, and don't forget the
- 10 mall, the Kamakana Ali'i Mall is going to be huge. So
- 11 the traffic going up there right now, cars turning
- 12 left and so forth, I know they're gonna expand the
- 13 highway four lanes on Farrington, but there needs to
- 14 be additional freeway interchanges. I don't see that
- 15 in their plan, that they've planned any infrastructure
- 16 for anything like that.
- 17 I'd like to see areas of Farrington Highway
- 18 up to the freeway preserved, more preserved area, more
- 19 public use area, regional parks, agriculture,
- 20 whatever, golf courses. I love golf courses. I'm a
- 21 golfer. That's probably not environmentally sound but
- 22 it's selfish.
- The point is it's the scope of the project.
- 24 The impact on traffic I don't think has been
- 25 adequately addressed. I think there needs to be some

- 1 other infrastructure to take into consideration, and
- 2 overall impact in terms of the scope and the general
- 3 direction of the housing market in Hawai'i. I think
- 4 we have options. I don't think it needs to be this
- 5 big. If they have contingency plans I'd love to see
- 6 it.
- 7 So with that I just want to say: Ua mau ke
- 8 ea o ka aina i ka pono. As a part Hawaiian guy I love
- 9 the agriculture. I love seeing it. It gives me a lot
- 10 of aloha to see those plants out there. And we in
- 11 'Ewa and Kapolei have a lot of pride in that as well.
- 12 And we don't want to lose something that we have such
- 13 a good feeling about already. And with that I'd just
- 14 like to thank you for your time.
- 15 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 16 Commissioners? Thank you for your testimony.
- 17 MR. DAVIDSON: Roger followed by Mike Lwin.
- 18 ROGER RIVERA
- 19 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 20 and testified as follows:
- 21 THE WITNESS: Yes, I will.
- 22 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 23 address and proceed.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Roger Rivera, 420 Koakoa
- 25 Street, Kapolei, Hawai'i 96707. I'm a lifetime

- 1 resident of West and Leeward O'ahu and I currently
- 2 live in Kapolei. When I first heard about Ho'opili I
- 3 had many questions: Who is the community for? How
- 4 different is it than other developments? And why
- 5 should I care?
- 6 I started to do some research with an open
- 7 mind, learned about both sides of the issue. Here's
- 8 my conclusion. I strongly support Ho'opili and many
- 9 features and amenities and benefits it will provide
- 10 for the great region. I love living in Kapolei. And
- 11 no longer do I have to trek all the way into town to
- 12 shop or dine. We have a growing selection of stores
- 13 and restaurants that make life easier and more
- 14 convenient.
- Back to my question: Who is Ho'opili for?
- 16 Ho'opili could be for me and is definitely for the
- 17 next generation. About 30 percent of the homes at
- 18 Ho'opili are sold at affordable -- are sold as
- 19 affordable -- which means dreams of homeownership
- 20 could come true for your young and local families.
- 21 As a new homeowner myself I can hope that
- 22 others like me will have the opportunity to purchase
- 23 one of the various home types that will be offered at
- 24 Ho'opili.
- 25 How is Ho'opili different than other

- 1 developments? Ho'opili is located in close proximity
- 2 of the University of Hawai'i West O'ahu campus, the
- 3 Salvation Army Kroc Center and the Hawaiian Homes
- 4 makes it unique, because all added together these are
- 5 the major developments representing the completion of
- 6 Kapolei as a city, as the Second City.
- 7 Furthermore, Ho'opili is not just about
- 8 residential homes. It's about a complete community
- 9 with office, commercial spaces, retailers and other
- 10 job centers for professional and working people.
- 11 Finally, why should I care? I'm excited
- 12 about Ho'opili because it will give local working
- 13 people an opportunity to live in the same community
- 14 and as an integral part of growing Kapolei into the
- 15 city it was long planned to be.
- 16 With Ho'opili the youth of today and
- 17 tomorrow will have the choice to stay in our community
- 18 to work and have affordable housing choices. Thank
- 19 you for your time in allowing me to share the support
- 20 of D.R. Horton, share the vision for the proposed hope
- 21 in this community.
- 22 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 23 Commissioners? Thank you for your testimony.
- THE WITNESS: Thanks.
- 25 MR. DAVIDSON: Mike followed by Victoria

- 1 Cannon.
- 2 MIKE LWIN
- 3 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 4 and testified as follows:
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 7 address and proceed.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Mike Lwin, 91-1325 Ku'anoa
- 9 Street, 'Ewa Beach. Name what else I need to state.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: You're good. You're good to
- 11 proceed.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Okay. By way of introduction
- 13 I'm Mike Lwin. I'm the senior pastor of New Hope
- 14 Leeward in Waipahu, our eight year-old church. We
- 15 have currently 4,000 people who attend our church. We
- 16 started just eight years ago in Waipahu, so right
- 17 across the street from the future Ho'opili
- 18 development.
- To give you a perspective of our church,
- 20 there's 360,000 churches in the United States of
- 21 America. Our church by statistics is the 52nd
- 22 fastest growing church in the nation right in the
- 23 Leeward side. Lots of Filipinos. That's why.
- 24 (audience chuckling)
- 25 And so we are excited about being in the

- 1 community. But as the senior pastor after eight years
- 2 of shepherding this flock of people, they're all young
- 3 families dealing with many of the same issues. And
- 4 the key issues that continue to come up is affordable
- 5 housing. They're trying to balance their budgets
- 6 trying to figure out how they're going to support
- 7 their young families. A quality education is very,
- 8 very important. And if they had a choice to live in
- 9 the community --
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Could you slow down just a
- 11 bit for the court reporter.
- 12 THE WITNESS: She's keeping up. She has
- 13 strong arms. (Laughter)
- 14 CHAIRMAN LEZY: She's keeping up but she's
- 15 going to go crazy. (Laughter)
- 16 THE WITNESS: No problem. I knew we had
- 17 three minutes. Additionally, the young families
- 18 would, if they had a choice to work in the community
- 19 in which they live and not spend an hour each way,
- 20 that would save them 21 days a year in sitting in
- 21 traffic alone. And many of these young families are
- 22 trying to figure out how to balance that with their
- 23 young families.
- And as a pastor I know that there are many
- 25 issues that a lot of these young families are facing.

- 1 And adding Ho'opili helps to provide affordable
- 2 housing, jobs in the community which they live and
- 3 they can work, allows for our children to be raised in
- 4 a safe environment, a community that is not just about
- 5 your own home, but a community in which families will
- 6 get to know their neighbors and neighbors will get to
- 7 play with one another in an environment which they can
- 8 grow up in a healthy way.
- 9 So from a senior pastor perspective Ho'opili
- 10 offers that. But from a father perspective I have a
- 11 21 year-old son that just got married. And they're
- 12 trying to afford their very first home. And they're
- 13 educated, master's degree, looking for opportunities
- 14 and they're thinking about moving to the mainland.
- 15 And Hawai'i's future talent, the leadership,
- 16 government leaders are considering moving away from
- 17 Hawai'i in order to afford a future for their
- 18 families.
- 19 Ho'opili, I stand in support because it
- 20 allows for the next generations to find a place in
- 21 which they're excited to raise their families, a place
- 22 in which they can get a great job, and a place in
- 23 which they can grow with the community long term and
- 24 not have to move around.
- So as a representative of 4,000 people in

- 1 our church across the street from the Ho'opili
- 2 community, we are -- we have talked a lot about this
- 3 as it is one of the locations we are considering
- 4 possibly locating in the future as well as for other
- 5 locations. So not to our primary but one largely
- 6 because of the vision in which the community can come
- 7 together and families can be raised in a healthy way
- 8 long term. We stand in support. I do thank you for
- 9 your time.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 11 MR. KUDO: Pastor Lewin, have you had
- 12 discussions with the Horton people about locating a
- 13 facility, your church facility on the Ho'opili
- 14 Project?
- 15 THE WITNESS: Yeah, yeah. As I shared,
- 16 there's four locations that we're considering 15 acres
- 17 to 200 acres. So Ho'opili is one of the pieces we're
- 18 looking at. It's the smallest of them but it's not so
- 19 much -- it's not our only option.
- 20 MR. KUDO: Are you at liberty to discuss
- 21 what type of facility you're planning to put at one of
- 22 these four locations?
- THE WITNESS: Yeah. A community center,
- 24 Christian church similar to the vision of Kroc Center,
- 25 so we work very closely with the same heart to build

- 1 an organization or a location in which the community
- 2 can come together and have a faith-based experience.
- 3 MR. KUDO: Approximately what size of a
- 4 facility would this be?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Square footage-wise?
- 6 MR. KUDO: Yes.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Anywhere from 150 to
- 8 200,000 square feet.
- 9 MR. KUDO: Thank you very much.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Additional questions?
- 11 Mr. Yee.
- MR. YEE: Just a follow up. Are you saying
- 13 that there were four places within Ho'opili that were
- 14 being considered, four locations within Ho'opili that
- 15 are being considered?
- 16 THE WITNESS: No. Four locations throughout
- 17 the Leeward side of O'ahu.
- 18 MR. YEE: And one of those locations is at
- 19 Ho'opili.
- THE WITNESS: One of those is at Ho'opili.
- 21 MR. YEE: And just generically -- well, let
- 22 me first -- you would agree that places of worship are
- 23 important for any community.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.
- MR. YEE: And more generally what has been

- 1 the discussions or the process by which either you
- 2 approach or they approached you looking at locations
- 3 within Ho'opili?
- 4 THE WITNESS: The process was simply -- if
- 5 I'm answering your question correctly -- is we
- 6 approached the D.R. Horton representatives and gave
- 7 them a vision of what we're looking for; heard about
- 8 through the newspapers about the Ho'opili future and
- 9 sat with them.
- 10 So we are in dialogue but there's no
- 11 particular location set up because they're not really
- 12 at a position in which they can assign a particular
- 13 piece within the Ho'opili vision.
- MR. YEE: You did, though, have an idea of
- 15 15 acres I assume. How did that -- how did that
- 16 either size or parcel arise?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Ten acres minimum. We engaged
- 18 a group called Group 70, they're an architectural
- 19 firm. So they've done an entire charrette process for
- 20 us and have determined that the vision that we have,
- 21 the necessary size, would be a minimum of 10 acres but
- 22 we'd have to go up. If we go wide we can go up to 200
- 23 acres.
- MR. YEE: Would this be a sale to New Hope
- 25 or a gift to New Hope?

- 1 THE WITNESS: It would be a sale. We would
- 2 love a gift. (laughter) But at this time it is a
- 3 sale. Please let the record reflect it is not a gift.
- 4 It would be a sale. (Laughter)
- 5 MR. YEE: I have nothing further.
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley.
- 7 DR. DUDLEY: You mentioned that the folks
- 8 who would work in Ho'opili would save 21 days alone?
- 9 You said something like that.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Well, I calculated
- 11 approximately two hours a day, one hour each way,
- 12 provided APEC is not around, so that's a round trip
- 13 deal, 5 days a week, 52 weeks a year. You add that up
- 14 and that's about 21 days if you divide it by 24 hours.
- 15 DR. DUDLEY: Okay. So roughly all the other
- 16 people in Kapolei area, Leeward area are spending 21
- 17 days in traffic is what you're basing --
- 18 THE WITNESS: If they work in town.
- DR. DUDLEY: If they work in town.
- 20 THE WITNESS: Correct. Many of us on the
- 21 Leeward side, the alternative for a really good job is
- 22 to drive into town.
- DR. DUDLEY: Now, Pastor, if we're gonna put
- 24 another, say, 12,000 cars on the road from Ho'opili
- 25 though, aren't we really burdening those of our

- 1 parishioners who don't work there?
- 2 I mean those people who still go to town now
- 3 they're going to have another, maybe half hour added
- 4 to their -- each way? Is that really something you
- 5 support, something good for some of your folks to work
- 6 in Ho'opili but everybody else gets another hour out
- 7 of their day, out of their families and so forth in
- 8 traffic?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Well, it's the creation of
- 10 additional jobs that will allow most of our community
- 11 to stay and work in the community.
- 12 DR. DUDLEY: I see.
- 13 THE WITNESS: So is there going to be
- 14 additional traffic? Well, hopefully by that time the
- 15 transit will be in and that will alleviate some of
- 16 that additional growth. That will happen from people
- 17 relocating from other parts of the island.
- DR. DUDLEY: And, Pastor, they're saying now
- 19 they're going to have 7,000 jobs. And I guess all
- 20 those are going to go to the people in your church.
- 21 THE WITNESS: We hope so.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. If there are 7,000 jobs
- 23 and 12,000 houses, I mean aren't we talking about
- 24 24,000 people needing jobs? Aren't we really talking
- 25 about many thousands of people who are jobless moving

- 1 into this place besides the 7,000 jobs that are there?
- 2 THE WITNESS: It's probably a question
- 3 beyond my scope, but I would hope the planners of the
- 4 community are creating positions, jobs, retail,
- 5 support for infrastructure growth, et cetera. So....
- 6 DR. DUDLEY: The last thing is just, you
- 7 know, do you have any idea what percentage of these
- 8 homes are going to be affordable?
- 9 THE WITNESS: From my conversations with
- 10 D.R. Horton it's a good percentage. I think the last
- 11 I heard -- I think a gentleman just earlier said 30
- 12 percent.
- DR. DUDLEY: Thirty percent.
- 14 THE WITNESS: And that's great for a young
- 15 family even 1 percent to have an opportunity to stay
- 16 in Hawai'i, that's huge.
- 17 DR. DUDLEY: And what is "affordable"?
- 18 THE WITNESS: What is affordable is for the
- 19 average income of a young family newly married,
- 20 getting into something small, something decent. So
- 21 it's different, right, for every single family. It
- 22 would be different for you than my son who's 21 years
- 23 old, just got married. For affordable for them they'd
- 24 be great if they were at 200- to 300,000. But average
- 25 pricing is about 500,000 plus. So that's priced out

- 1 of their market.
- DR. DUDLEY: I see. Okay. So you think,
- 3 then, that your average parishioner can move into a
- 4 200- \$300,000 house?
- 5 THE WITNESS: It depends. But knowing the
- 6 income of our particular families that is much more
- 7 affordable than \$500,000.
- 8 DR. DUDLEY: Much more affordable, but I
- 9 mean can you move in? Or is it just -- I mean
- 10 "affordable" seems to be a word that's just kind of
- 11 like a word out there. I mean is "affordable"
- 12 something you can move in to?
- 13 THE WITNESS: Can they move in at \$200,000?
- 14 The average person in our church could afford
- 15 \$200,000.
- DR. DUDLEY: Okay. You have a fine
- 17 congregation. I just throw out one last question is:
- 18 How many houses will be at \$200,000?
- 19 MR. KUDO: Objection. That's out of the
- 20 scope of this public witness.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley, I don't think
- 22 the witness can respond to that.
- DR. DUDLEY: Thank you.
- 24 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Any other questions?
- 25 Commissioners, questions? I just have to ask: Were

- 1 you, like, nine when your son was born?
- THE WITNESS: Ten!
- 3 (Laughter).
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you.
- 5 MR. DAVIDSON: Victoria followed by Reggie
- 6 Castineros.
- 7 VICTORIA CANNON
- 8 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 9 and testified as follows:
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 12 address and proceed.
- 13 THE WITNESS: My name is Victoria Cannon.
- 14 My address is 92-102 Oloa Place O-l-o-a Place in
- 15 Makakilo. Thank you, Commissioners, once again for an
- 16 opportunity to testify. I'll be brief. I'm opposed
- 17 to this request by the Petitioner.
- I would like to remind us all the Land Use
- 19 Commission was formed to protect Hawai'i's lands and
- 20 to provide the greatest possible protection to those
- 21 lands with the high capacity for cultivation. These
- 22 are your own revised statutes.
- The lands described in this Petition are
- 24 exactly that. It is not the job for the Commission or
- 25 its Commissioners to provide or create jobs. I'd also

- 1 like to emphasize that the fact that the 33,000+ homes
- 2 zoned and permitted to be built on the 'Ewa Plain
- 3 already put us over our original publicly agreed upon
- 4 limit of 58,000 homes by approximately 5,000 homes.
- 5 The addition of 11,700 homes would put us
- 6 approximately 17,000 homes over the limit the public
- 7 already agreed upon. I don't understand the confusion
- 8 with Mr. Espero and others.
- 9 This is a document provided by the city and
- 10 county of Honolulu. It is the 'Ewa Development Plan.
- 11 It was just given to me in late October 2011. It
- 12 clearly states there are total zoned or exempt from
- 13 zoning 34,805 homes.
- 14 Another number that we haven't spoken about
- 15 is the total exempt from city zoning. That's 9,000
- 16 more homes. It's right here in the city and county's
- 17 documents. Can I ask Chairman a question?
- 18 CHAIRMAN LEZY: No you can't. Sorry.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Okay. I would also like to
- 20 refer to testimony submitted in 2008 by a member of
- 21 the Department of Agriculture, specifically that it is
- 22 not only the LUC's commission to protect ag lands, it
- 23 is also the state of Hawai'i's policy as expressed in
- 24 article 11 section 3 of the Hawai'i State
- 25 Constitution.

- 1 Any land use boundary amendment and
- 2 subsequent reclassification, because the two go hand
- 3 in hand, folks of zoning, would in be violation of
- 4 your Commission, our state constitution and the
- 5 State's policy.
- As stated also in this testimony the
- 7 Petitioner is unable to relocate this farmland and
- 8 they are unable to duplicate its soils, therefore the
- 9 Petition should be denied. I would also like to
- 10 comment on --
- 11 MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me ma'am, 30 seconds.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I would also like to comment.
- 13 I am not represented by the Makakilo Honokaihale
- 14 Neighborhood Board Petitioner. They have literally
- 15 irritated my Colony Ridge homeowners to the point we
- 16 don't even pay attention to them anymore.
- 17 I also would like to refer to Mr. Fred Lau.
- 18 I had the pleasure of working for Mr. Lau many years
- 19 ago and I too was impressed by his testimony. He is a
- 20 good man. The key comment to remember, however, is
- 21 his answer regarding the overwhelming infrastructure
- 22 cost. He and I both know it requires serious deep
- 23 pockets to provide the basics for any kind of nursery,
- 24 landscape, farming aquaculture, any of those issues.
- 25 It requires deep pockets. These costs cannot be

- 1 mitigated. They won't go away.
- 2 I just want to end with I always testify
- 3 when get the opportunity: We need to fix our existing
- 4 infrastructure before we start making decisions to add
- 5 more stress to it. Thank you.
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 7 Commissioners, questions? Thank you, ma'am.
- 8 MR. DAVIDSON: Reggie followed by Sidney
- 9 Higa.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY:
- 11 THE WITNESS: Good morning, Chair Lezy.
- 12 REGINALD CASTENERAS
- 13 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 14 and testified as follows:
- 15 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 16 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 17 address and proceed.
- 18 THE WITNESS: My name is Reginald
- 19 Castenaras. I live 91-1532 Hopaiko Street, 'Ewa
- 20 96706. I'm the president of the Building Trades
- 21 Council, and I've submitted my testimony. And we
- 22 stand by our testimony in support of the zone change
- 23 for the Ho'opili Project. And I'm here for any
- 24 questions.
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?

- 1 Commissioners, any questions? We have your testimony
- 2 on the record. Thank you.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 4 MR. DAVIDSON: Sidney followed by Harmony
- 5 Bentosino.
- 6 SIDNEY HIGA
- 7 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 8 and testified as follows:
- 9 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 11 address and proceed.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Sidney Higa, 92-739 Makakilo
- 13 Drive. As a resident of Makakilo for over 30 years I
- 14 have met with quite a few residents of Onelau'ena, the
- 15 homeless transitional shelter at Kalaeloa. If you
- 16 don't know about Onelau'ena, these are converted
- 17 barracks that were left over from the Navy. They have
- 18 common restrooms, kitchens and living rooms. Those
- 19 living here all want to work and have a stable job so
- 20 they can take the first step out of Onelau'ena.
- 21 And in case you don't know what that first
- 22 step is, it's to be able to move across the parking
- 23 lot into the other building where they actually pay
- 24 rent. Right now the residents of Onelau'ena don't pay
- 25 rent. They're in this transition. In order for them

- 1 to do this what do they need? They need jobs.
- One of the persons that I'm helping, his
- 3 name is Frank. I'm encouraging him to go to school,
- 4 but he's also seeking a job so he can help his family
- 5 out. He's applied for jobs in numerous areas. He's
- 6 been turned down. He hasn't been able to get a job.
- 7 So he still goes to school.
- 8 Ho'opili can help create the jobs that Frank
- 9 is seeking so he can help his family.
- 10 Olive and her husband have been seeking a
- 11 job. Ho'opili can help create these jobs. This
- 12 family of seven would some day like to own their own
- 13 home. What will that take? Jobs and affordable
- 14 housing. Ho'opili can help create those jobs and will
- 15 build affordable housing.
- 16 The residents of Onelau'ena attend classes
- 17 like money smarts, job readiness, anger management,
- 18 addiction awareness, positive thinking, parenting and
- 19 computer classes so they can get a job that pays them
- 20 enough to move up into their own home.
- 21 Again, I want to stress that the people at
- 22 Onelau'ena are not helpless or hopeless. They are
- 23 willing to work. They just need to have jobs so that
- 24 they can be a part of the community. They need
- 25 affordable housing and they want to be a part of their

- 1 community. We can have a direct impact on their
- 2 future by creating jobs and affordable housing.
- 3 And as a final point, we cannot predict
- 4 where technology is going to be in the next 20 or 30
- 5 years.
- 6 The things that are grown by Aloun Farms now
- 7 may be grown on one-tenth of the land in the future.
- 8 Small power plants developing five megawatts of
- 9 electricity can be put on one acre of land or less
- 10 using garbage or green waste.
- 11 We can't predict where agriculture
- 12 technology will lead us but we will still have to
- 13 provide jobs and housing.
- And, in case you didn't know, the Hawai'i
- 15 Agriculture Research Center is right there right on
- 16 the corner where this project is being proposed. And
- 17 these are the people who are researching --
- MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me, sir, 30 seconds.
- 19 THE WITNESS: -- technology. That's it.
- 20 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 21 Commissioners, questions? Thank you.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Harmony followed by David
- 23 Arakawa.
- 24 HARMONY BENTOSINO
- 25 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined

- 1 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: I do.
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name,
- 4 address and proceed.
- 5 THE WITNESS: My name is Harmony Bentosino.
- 6 My address is 92-1242 Makakilo Drive. I live in
- 7 Makakilo. And I'm a member of the First Unitarian
- 8 Church of Honolulu and also a member of its social
- 9 justice committee -- rather council. And we believe
- 10 that saving farmlands is one of the most important
- 11 issues. When it comes to saving farmland we believe
- 12 that Aloun Farms is the most important land to save on
- 13 our island.
- 14 This is some of the most fertile, productive
- 15 land that we have. It is able to produce five crops
- 16 per year instead of only one, as most other places.
- 17 The land produces 80 percent of the pumpkins and
- 18 squashes found on O'ahu, 98 percent of the Honey Dew
- 19 and 75 percent of the corn. And as you all know food
- 20 grown locally is fresher and it contains more
- 21 nutrients than food that's shipped here.
- 22 And this is the land that we might someday
- 23 need for our very own food security. Senator Espero
- 24 said the price of food is of less concern than the
- 25 price of housing.

- 1 But I would say the real issue is whether
- 2 there is any food at all, not so much the price of it.
- 3 So it's not a smart idea to depend on food that must
- 4 be shipped from thousands of miles away if there were
- 5 some catastrophe. Right now we only produce
- 6 15 percent of the food that we eat here on O'ahu. And
- 7 we only have enough supplies of shipped food to last
- 8 for one week.
- 9 So that's why it is so important not just to
- 10 sacrifice this land for houses. And once this land is
- 11 paved over we could never get it back again. So we
- 12 must stop Ho'opili for that reason.
- 13 There's one other reason that this land is
- 14 important. It's for our tourist industry. Who would
- 15 wanted to come to O'ahu if it was overcome by urban
- 16 sprawl?
- 17 The tourists expect for Waikiki to be
- 18 developed, but they want the rest of our island to be
- 19 a place of beauty where they will be able to remember
- 20 the ocean, the mountains and the farmland and that
- 21 they will want to return to. Now is the time to stop
- 22 Ho'opili and to save Aloun Farms.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 24 Commissioners, questions? Thank you, ma'am.
- 25 MR. DAVIDSON: David followed by Alice

- 1 Fisher.
- 2 THE WITNESS: Good morning, Chair Lezy and
- 3 members of the Land Use commission. My name is Dave
- 4 Arakawa and I'm testifying on behalf of the state Land
- 5 Use Commission (sic). I have provided some written --
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Allow me to swear you in and
- 7 ask you to correct yourself. I think you're
- 8 testifying on behalf of the Land Use Research
- 9 Foundation.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Sorry. Land Use Research
- 11 Foundation. (Laughter)
- 12 DAVID ARAKAWA,
- 13 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 14 and testified as follows:
- 15 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 16 CHAIRMAN LEZY: State your name again, your
- 17 address and proceed.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Dave Arakawa with the Land Use
- 19 Research Foundation, 1100 Alakea Street, suite 408.
- 20 I'm testifying on behalf of Land Use Research
- 21 Foundation. And our background is that LURF back in
- 22 2005, 2008 and even before that and other agricultural
- 23 stakeholders, worked for many years to pass the IAL
- 24 law and the legislation in 2005 and 2008.
- 25 We understand that in this hearing the issue

- 1 of agriculture and IAL has come up. So we wanted to
- 2 come here to testify as a public witness regarding the
- 3 IAL laws, support of IAL law, its background, its
- 4 adoption and the process of IAL designations which are
- 5 all consensus based, comprehensive, which include
- 6 important criteria, incentives and a designation
- 7 process, and most importantly a new paradigm to
- 8 promote, establish and sustain agricultural viability,
- 9 sustain growth of the agricultural industry and the
- 10 long-term use and protection of IAL for agricultural
- 11 use.
- 12 When the final portion of the IAL law was
- 13 passed in 2008, again, it was after more than five
- 14 years of public input in the legislative process. It
- 15 was passed with a legislative finding that the IAL law
- 16 was consistent with the goals and objectives of
- 17 creating a viable agricultural industry and protecting
- 18 Important Ag Lands as mandated by the Hawai'i
- 19 Constitution.
- I talked about the new paradigm. Hawai'i
- 21 Farm Bureau and LURF, the primary proponents of this
- 22 new law agreed that the focus of IAL was to promote
- 23 long-term viability of agricultural use of IAL and
- 24 that IAL is all about supporting farmers, agriculture
- 25 and viable agricultural operations.

- 1 IAL is not about land use. IAL is not about
- 2 which lands or soils are better for farming versus
- 3 development. This new paradigm is explained in the
- 4 attached April 15, 2008 letter to all state
- 5 legislators from the Farm Bureau and LURF and also in
- 6 the January 8th, 2009 IAL overview where the Farm
- 7 Bureau and LURF presented an IAL overview for the
- 8 Land Use Commission.
- 9 The last issue is that, it's to discuss the
- 10 IAL incentives and the IAL designation process. It
- 11 provides for a three year period for landowners and
- 12 farmers to voluntarily designate their lands as IAL to
- 13 the Land Use Commission. And a number of landowners
- 14 have already done so or are in the process of doing
- 15 so. So the law works. That period is July 1, 2008 to
- 16 July 1, 2011.
- 17 Starting July 1, 2011 the counties are
- 18 required to identify, map potential IAL based on
- 19 standards and criteria in the law and the intent of
- 20 law, except for lands that have been designated
- 21 through the State Land Use zoning or county planning
- 22 process for urban use by the state and county. And
- 23 then the county will transmit these maps to the LUC
- 24 for further action. This process was based on a
- 25 consensus of all the agricultural stakeholders and the

- 1 Legislature.
- In closing, we again emphasize that the
- 3 purpose of the IAL laws are to promote agriculture
- 4 viability on a sustained basis and not as a land use
- 5 tool to preserve open space or to thwart or restrict
- 6 state and county plans or the planning process which
- 7 you folks are aware. Thank you very much for the
- 8 opportunity to testify it.
- 9 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 10 Mr. Kudo.
- MR. KUDO: Mr. Arakawa, as part of the IAL
- 12 legislation you mentioned LURF and the Farm Bureau.
- 13 Were there other stakeholders involved over the five
- 14 years that had input into the formulation of the final
- 15 IAL legislation?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yes. CTAHR, the ranchers,
- 17 HARK, almost all of the ag stakeholders were involved
- 18 in some input into that policy, in addition to the
- 19 Department of Agriculture and the Department of
- 20 Taxation.
- 21 MR. KUDO: Was there any manner in which the
- 22 stakeholders at least reached an agreement on the
- 23 final legislation on the agricultural preservation,
- 24 agricultural lands preservation and the need to
- 25 develop lands? Was there any compromise reached or

- 1 any part of the legislation that addressed that issue?
- THE WITNESS: Yes. You know, it was
- 3 addressed in various ways. Most of the major issues
- 4 in the IAL law were fought over tooth and nail by the
- 5 various parties. The constitution passed the IAL
- 6 mandate in 1978. And the landowners, farmers and
- 7 other ag stakeholders have been fighting over what
- 8 should be the law for 27 years before we got the first
- 9 portion of the law passed in 2007.
- 10 It was only based on compromise. And it was
- 11 only based on the fact that, you know, everybody could
- 12 agree that farming, sustainability and everything else
- 13 that's good about agriculture could not be
- 14 preserved -- and agricultural lands could not be
- 15 preserved unless farming became viable.
- 16 So that became the focus of all the parties.
- 17 That was the one thing we could agree on. And we
- 18 disagreed upon a whole lot of other things, but we
- 19 agreed to compromise to pass this law.
- 20 MR. KUDO: Was one of the compromises
- 21 reached the fact that the IAL legislation was not
- 22 intended to be a land use limitation type of law?
- 23 THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes. It was important
- 24 for a number of parties. And you can sees the Farm
- 25 Bureau's testimony on the neighbor islands and here

- 1 over the years. They do not want the issue of
- 2 agriculture or IAL to be used as a hammer or as some
- 3 kind of a tool or weapon with respect to land use.
- 4 They want to make sure that IAL and the preservation
- 5 of agricultural lands is tied to the viability of
- 6 making farmers make money, helping farmers to make
- 7 money. 'Cause otherwise industry will not survive.
- 8 MR. KUDO: Along those lines, is it correct
- 9 that the law contains provisions in there that the
- 10 counties, in developing a list of lands that they want
- 11 to nominate before the State Land Use Commission for
- 12 consideration as an IAL, that they consider their own
- 13 land use county laws?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.
- MR. KUDO: And plans. Excuse me?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yes. And that's one of the
- 17 eight criteria county, state and county land use
- 18 plans. There is a provision in there that says that
- 19 when they submit, when they submit their proposals for
- 20 IAL it should be consistent with their own county
- 21 plans.
- MR. KUDO: No further questions.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Additional questions?
- 24 Dr. Dudley.
- MR. DUDLEY: Mr. Arakawa, this land is not

- 1 eligible for IAL designation, is that correct?
- 2 THE WITNESS: It has not been designated
- 3 either by the landowner or by the county. So it
- 4 hasn't come before them so it's not eligible for IAL.
- 5 DR. DUDLEY: But because it's within the
- 6 Urban Growth Boundary it's not eligible for IAL
- 7 designation. Is that not correct?
- 8 THE WITNESS: Under 205-47 that is correct.
- 9 DR. DUDLEY: And is there anything other
- 10 than the fact that this is within the Urban Growth
- 11 Boundary that in your mind separates it from really
- 12 fine IAL land?
- THE WITNESS: Beg your pardon?
- DR. DUDLEY: Is there anything other than
- 15 the fact that it's within the Urban Growth Boundary,
- 16 is there anything else that would disqualify it from
- 17 being IAL land?
- 18 THE WITNESS: That's a matter for the
- 19 counties and the landowners and the State Land Use
- 20 Commission to determine. But there are other lands.
- 21 In fact, I just saw something put out by an
- 22 agriculture group talking about the availability of
- 23 other ag lands, good ag lands, that could qualify as
- 24 IAL out there. So there are other IAL lands out
- 25 there.

- 1 So this land has been designated for, as you
- 2 have indicated, urban growth boundaries or urban
- 3 development. It's a matter of satisfying some of that
- 4 eight criteria. And that's not something that I would
- 5 naturally do, normally do. That's not my job.
- 6 But is it good ag land? Yes, I would say
- 7 it's good ag land. Is it -- would it qualify under
- 8 IAL? Probably not under all that criteria, under the
- 9 law.
- 10 DR. DUDLEY: What criteria was -- I thought
- 11 we were just talking about the Urban Growth Boundary.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Well, that's one of the
- 13 eight criteria. There are a number of other, other
- 14 criteria.
- DR. DUDLEY: Could you tell me some other
- 16 criterion that would qualify?
- 17 THE WITNESS: I haven't studied it, and I
- 18 haven't studied it, haven't looked at it. I
- 19 haven't -- you know, but in my mind this, this area
- 20 was designated for urban development. There are other
- 21 areas that could be designated as IAL on the island
- 22 and to satisfy, you know, the sustainable agriculture,
- 23 viable agriculture.
- 24 DR. DUDLEY: Okay. You know, you said that
- 25 the reason for IAL is to help farmers make money. I

- 1 like that. Isn't this one of the most productive and
- 2 most successful farms in the state?
- 3 THE WITNESS: You know, I don't know. I'm
- 4 not their ag expert. All I'm here testifying about is
- 5 the background of the IAL law, what the intent was
- 6 when we lobbied for the original law, the Farm Bureau,
- 7 what the intent of the Farm Bureau and LURF and the
- 8 other stakeholders, including state agencies, what we
- 9 put into the law, the criteria, the requirements we
- 10 put into the law.
- 11 With respect to, you know, the qualities of
- 12 the land, those types of things, I'm not an
- 13 agriculture expert.
- DR. DUDLEY: All right. But you did state
- 15 that the whole purpose of this is to help farmers make
- 16 money.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Correct.
- DR. DUDLEY: So if this were one of the most
- 19 successful farms in the state, then it would, probably
- 20 would be something IAL would be interested in trying
- 21 to preserve, right?
- 22 THE WITNESS: There are other criteria in
- 23 there. Because if -- we worked with the Farm Bureau
- 24 on -- worked with the Farm Bureau on a Right to Farm
- 25 Law. So if a farm is located between various, various

- 1 residential land uses or other land uses that complain
- 2 about the farming, there could be lawsuits and other
- 3 things.
- 4 So in certain situations, you know, even if
- 5 the farm is a very productive farm it's not in the
- 6 right place if it's surrounded by urban, urban
- 7 development. So there are other factors.
- 8 DR. DUDLEY: Okay. And so are you saying
- 9 that there are complaints, then, about this farm
- 10 because of --
- 11 THE WITNESS: Again, you know, I'm just here
- 12 to testify about the IAL law. I did not study any
- 13 complaints about this land. I don't know about its
- 14 soil quality. I don't know about, you know, what's
- 15 on there right now. But just the background of the
- 16 IAL law. So I really, you know, I wouldn't venture a
- 17 guess about the ag suitability at all.
- DR. DUDLEY: You know, if you put together
- 19 this law, and you're taking a good bit of credit for
- 20 LURF and the Farm Bureau puttin' together the law, it
- 21 seems to me that you ought to really know all the
- 22 criteria of the law if you're the guy who put it
- 23 together. And saying that there's certain criteria
- 24 which are unnamed --
- 25 MR. KUDO: Objection. Is Mr. Dudley making

- 1 argument? Or is he going to ask questions?
- 2 DR. DUDLEY: I think I'm through. Thank you
- 3 very much.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you very much. Any
- 5 additional questions?
- 6 MR. SEITZ: Yes. (Laughter)
- 7 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Arakawa, how long have
- 8 you and I known each other?
- 9 THE WITNESS: We've known each other since
- 10 the mid '70s.
- 11 MR. SEITZ: When you were an intern at Legal
- 12 Aid, right?
- 13 THE WITNESS: Oh, yes. And you were the
- 14 supervising attorney at Legal Aid. Used to have some
- 15 wild parties at your house in the '70s. (Laughter)
- MR. SEITZ: Who asked you to be here today?
- 17 THE WITNESS: I asked to be here. When I
- 18 heard about in the -- in the past this Petition had
- 19 come up. And when it came up I said, "Hey, look. If
- 20 there are ag issues and you need background on the IAL
- 21 law," I asked the previous team or so, "Hey, I could
- 22 testify about the IAL law if it ever comes up."
- 23 And I said that in the previous Petition.
- 24 And for this Petition I did the same thing. After a
- 25 couple -- I don't know how many hearings your folks

- 1 had, but I was reading the paper and ag became an
- 2 issue. So I contacted them. They had some questions
- 3 on IAL. I told 'em, "Hey, I could tell you a little
- 4 bit but the IAL." They asked me, "Okay. What does
- 5 this mean in the IAL law?" So I told 'em. And I
- 6 said, "If you want me to I'll come as a public
- 7 witness, if you think the Land Use Commission would be
- 8 able to understand the law better." So they did not
- 9 ask me. I approached them.
- 10 MR. SEITZ: And you are familiar with
- 11 section 205-44 of the law which is entitled "Standards
- 12 and criteria for identification of Important
- 13 Agricultural Lands".
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 15 MR. SEITZ: Now, with respect to just simply
- 16 its performance by Aloun Farms, isn't it true that
- 17 just based upon what you know as you sit there, that
- 18 this land qualifies clearly under all of those
- 19 criteria to be identified as Important Agricultural
- 20 Lands if somebody had simply submitted a request to do
- 21 that?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Again, you know, I know
- 23 nothing about the facts, facts about the property --
- MR. SEITZ: Well, let me ask you.
- 25 THE WITNESS: -- so I'm not gonna, Eric,

- 1 I've known you a long time. You and I are both trial
- 2 attorneys. You know that I'm not going to speculate
- 3 against, about something when I don't know for a fact
- 4 any of that. I can testify that we fought long and
- 5 hard over these eight criteria. But applying it to a
- 6 specific piece of property, which, which probably has
- 7 an ag report, you probably have your ag expert do an
- 8 ag report, the Petitioner probably has their expert do
- 9 an ag report, without that, and that's my job, I'm
- 10 just here to talk about the law and how we made it.
- 11 You know? So I'm not gonna --
- MR. SEITZ: Okay. Let me ask you this. Do
- 13 you know if anyone has ever argued or presented
- 14 evidence that the land in question would not qualify
- 15 to be identified as Important Agricultural Land? Have
- 16 you ever seen or heard anything to that effect?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Not that I know of. But then,
- 18 again, I don't know the opposite either.
- 19 MR. SEITZ: Well, do you know that it's
- 20 classified as A and B agricultural land?
- 21 THE WITNESS: No.
- MR. SEITZ: Do you know that it's currently
- 23 used for agricultural production?
- 24 THE WITNESS: You know what? I don't know
- 25 anything about the land. All I'm here to testify

- 1 about is the background of the IAL law, the intent of
- 2 the IAL law and how we passed that IAl law.
- 3 MR. SEITZ: Okay.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I don't know anything about --
- 5 I didn't read any reports relating to the property or
- 6 any of that.
- 7 MR. SEITZ: Do you know if Horton, had they
- 8 chosen to do so, could have requested that this
- 9 particular land be identified as Important
- 10 Agricultural Lands?
- 11 THE WITNESS: I don't know what Horton does
- 12 or doesn't do.
- 13 MR. SEITZ: I'm simply asking you: Could
- 14 they have made that request?
- 15 THE WITNESS: Under the law any landowner
- 16 that has ag lands can make a request under the law.
- 17 MR. SEITZ: And as the tenant do you know if
- 18 Aloun Farms could have done that?
- 19 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure. I don't think
- 20 so. I think it has to be the landowner.
- 21 MR. SEITZ: Well --
- 22 THE WITNESS: I take that back. It can be
- 23 the county making the request after July 1, 2011. So
- 24 there was a voluntary period where the landowner could
- 25 make a request to designate IAL. Then after July 1,

- 1 2011 the county can also come in.
- 2 The landowners can still voluntarily
- 3 designate, my understanding is. But it doesn't talk
- 4 about lessees. The law doesn't talk about lessees.
- 5 MR. SEITZ: The reason I'm asking you these
- 6 questions is because early on in your testimony you
- 7 ventured an opinion that you didn't think that this
- 8 property was eligible under the criteria to be
- 9 identified as Important Agricultural Lands. But. In
- 10 fact, what you're saying is you don't know, right?
- 11 THE WITNESS: I don't know other -- I don't
- 12 know other than the fact that Mr. Dudley said that
- 13 this is shown on the county plans as urban. And I
- 14 don't know which portion of this is classified as
- 15 urban on the County General Plan or the urban growth
- 16 boundaries. I don't know which portion of it or how
- 17 much of it.
- 18 All I said that if it is, under the law,
- 19 under the law all I'm saying is this is what the law
- 20 provides, that section that I quoted, Eric. You know,
- 21 the county would not be able to submit that, you know.
- 22 So that's all I said. I don't know how many
- 23 acres are, you know, are designated urban by the
- 24 County General Plan. I don't know any of that. I
- 25 don't know where. But 205-47, that's all I was doing

- 1 based on Mr. Dudley's statement.
- 2 MR. SEITZ: No further questions, thank you.
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Commissioners, questions?
- 4 Thank you.
- 5 MR. DAVIDSON: Alice Fisher followed by
- 6 Cynthia Frith.
- 7 ALICE FISHER
- 8 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 9 and testified as follows:
- 10 THE WITNESS: Absolute yes.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name and
- 12 your address and proceed.
- 13 THE WITNESS: My name is Alice D. Fisher.
- 14 And I live at 4300 Waialae Avenue in Honolulu. And
- 15 I'm here to testify in favor of keeping Ho'opili as
- 16 agricultural land. And I am against the proposal to
- 17 allow D.R. Horton to build houses on it.
- 18 However, I wish to point out how hard it is
- 19 to try to figure out the future. Who knew back when
- 20 the Second City at Kapolei was proposed that we would
- 21 have climate change of the kind that we are facing
- 22 now. That the tipping point for the United States in
- 23 the use of oil would be happening in about ten years
- 24 later. And then in 1990 worldwide tipping point came.
- That means from now on it's getting harder

- 1 and harder and more and more dangerous to get fossil
- 2 fuels and to use them. And the result of
- 3 contamination and pollution of our air and water is
- 4 getting scarier and scarier. And we are trying to
- 5 figure out what to do about all this. And it's very,
- 6 very difficult.
- 7 The result is that we are facing very hard
- 8 problems here in our own state because we have no
- 9 source of production of anything except having
- 10 tourists come here and spend money.
- 11 Originally when we only had Hawaiians living
- 12 here before the coming of Cook and the white man, we
- 13 had a self-sustaining community here. We farmed and
- 14 not "we", they farmed and they were self-sustaining.
- Now we face a terrible, terrible time ahead
- 16 of us. And we have to face it head on. We can't kid
- 17 ourselves. We talk about building houses in Ho'opili
- 18 and maybe finding jobs for 7,000 people. But we
- 19 aren't going to be producing anything to provide
- 20 further jobs.
- Now, one of the things that I feel very
- 22 sympathetic about is the fact that at that last
- 23 hearing the representative of the Carpenters Union was
- 24 asked if he would consider having houses be built in
- 25 Kapiolani Park. And to the horror of some he said yes

- 1 he would.
- 2 And that may have seemed horrifying, but how
- 3 terrifying it is to be without a job when you face the
- 4 fact that your children need shoes, you need to buy
- 5 clothing, you need to pay the rent, you need to buy
- 6 food that's healthy that's not going to make you sick.
- 7 It's a terribly terrifying thing. And I would build a
- 8 house on Kapiolani Park too if I were a Carpenters
- 9 Union person who had no way of knowing what to do
- 10 next.
- 11 So our answer here is we must face these as
- 12 a group. I understand it is not your job as
- 13 Commissioners to decide what to do about people who
- 14 are out of work. However, it's necessary for all of
- 15 us to have understanding and compassion for our
- 16 workers.
- And we, in the meantime, we must remember
- 18 that because of the poor judgment and the foolishness
- 19 of Alan Greenspan and the Federal Reserve we have lost
- 20 trillions of dollars that we will never get back. And
- 21 the housing situation for the nation will --
- MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me, ma'am. Could you
- 23 conclude in 30 seconds.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I'll try to -- is going to
- 25 take about 15 years. We're not going to be able to

- 1 sell houses in Ho'opili for probably longer than that.
- 2 In the meantime, we must find jobs by getting in and
- 3 starting work immediately on infrastructure such as
- 4 the sewage treatment plant that we need, because we
- 5 are having trucks carry raw sewage around from place
- 6 to place in Hawai'i.
- 7 And we also need to have water mains
- 8 replaced. They are leaking. We are losing water.
- 9 And if we run out of water during this terrible
- 10 drought, we are in real trouble. We must go to the
- 11 Legislature and start urging the -- I'm willing to pay
- 12 higher taxes for this. I'm not willing to pay higher
- 13 taxes for rail, but I'm certainly willing to pay
- 14 higher taxes to have more safe water mains and sewage
- 15 disposal plant.
- 16 And I also think that the objection that
- 17 carpenters don't know how to build water mains, is a
- 18 wrong one. We can fund the money to train them so
- 19 that we will be able to take care of our own. And we
- 20 must make sure that they get first choice on jobs
- 21 before we let people come from out of state. Thank
- 22 you very much.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 24 Dr. Dudley.
- DR. DUDLEY: Ms. Fisher, you covered a lot

- 1 of things: Water, road, sewers that you think we'll
- 2 need to retrain people for. Is that what you're
- 3 saying?
- 4 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do. That is the
- 5 objection that I've heard. That personally I think
- 6 that somebody who's smart enough to be a carpenter and
- 7 build a house is perfectly capable of learning how to
- 8 lay a water main or build a sewage treatment plant.
- 9 But those who disagree should realize that it's
- 10 imperative that we help them learn how. And if it
- 11 costs money to do so, well, that's an added cost that
- 12 I'm also willing to be taxed for. And I'm willing to
- 13 support borrowing, floating bonds in addition which
- 14 will probably be necessary to do these things.
- DR. DUDLEY: You think, then, that we need
- 16 to retrain the people who are out of work because
- 17 there are different kinds of jobs now. Is that what
- 18 you're saying?
- 19 THE WITNESS: That is the objection that
- 20 I've heard from other people. I'm not giving it as my
- 21 personal feeling on it. But that's what people have
- 22 said. They have said, "Oh, but they're not trained to
- 23 do that kind of work. They're trained as carpenters."
- 24 And my answer is they are intelligent, versatile
- 25 people and they can learn.

- 1 MR. DUDLEY: Thank you very much.
- 2 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Any additional questions?
- 3 Commissioners, questions? Thank you for your
- 4 testimony, ma'am.
- 5 MR. DAVIDSON: Cynthia followed by -- I only
- 6 have a first name Thad.
- 7 CYNTHIA FRITH
- 8 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 9 and testified as follows:
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 12 address and proceed.
- 13 THE WITNESS: My name is Cynthia Frith. And
- 14 I live at 42-128, K-o-o-k-u Place in Kaulua, Hawai'i.
- 15 The Land Use Commission has a very difficult job
- 16 trying to satisfy all the wants and needs of the
- 17 community. The contest between preserving farm ag
- 18 land and developing it for homes or industry is a time
- 19 worn story throughout all of our United States.
- But with one major difference, we are an
- 21 island with only a finite amount of land and to share
- 22 so that your task becomes even more daunting.
- Once you surrender this land, this 1500+
- 24 acres of prime farmland which D.R. Horton has named
- 25 Ho'opili, to Transit-Oriented Development, its farming

- 1 capacity will be lost forever.
- 2 Topsoil will be removed as much as 2 feet to
- 3 be replaced by coral rock to support the foundations
- 4 that homes, streets, businesses and even the rail
- 5 project, if it does get built will require.
- 6 Planting anything in almost two feet of
- 7 coral rock fill verges on the impossible. Dear
- 8 Okimoto, owner of Nalo Farms, has been hired by D.R.
- 9 Horton to be firstly the spokesman and secondly the
- 10 promoter for the Ho'opili concept, an idea that
- 11 includes 159 acres for small commercial farms, 8 acres
- 12 for community gardens and 84 acres for home gardens.
- 13 In total we have 251 acres of farmable land
- 14 where now we have Aloun Farms covering almost
- 15 1200 acres of farmable and productive land.
- 16 Let's discuss for a moment the Ho'opili
- 17 concept of 159 acres devoted to small commercial
- 18 farms. First, Aloun Farms will have to go or else
- 19 there must be some new math that can squeeze almost
- 20 1200 acres of their current farmland into a 159-acre
- 21 plot.
- In addition, this 159 acres of farmable land
- 23 sits around or is encompassed by gullies and ravines
- 24 useable for farming if you happen to be a billy goat.
- 25 Unfortunately, the LUC didn't view this land

- 1 on their tour several months ago. But I did take a
- 2 second tour along with some other Save O'ahu Farmland
- 3 people, some of whom were farmers.
- And I got the opportunity to see where these
- 5 159 acres of supposedly commercial farming will take
- 6 place in the Ho'opili concept. And they are ravines,
- 7 they are gulches.
- Now, let's address the Ho'opili concept of
- 9 84 acres devoted to home gardens. In order to fit
- 10 this snug community into 1500+ acres will all of its
- 11 almost 12,000 homes, schools, industry and business,
- 12 not to mention the elevated train, if it is ever
- 13 built, the home lots will contain 5,000 square feet
- 14 with a 1200 square foot footprint for the home.
- 15 This R5 rated lot is the currently smallest
- 16 allowed for a subdivision and will require, for all
- 17 practical purposes, the planting of an edible garden
- 18 or shrubbery, no room for both.
- 19 All of this information is available on D.R.
- 20 Horton's Ho'opili website, but often worded
- 21 differently or conspicuously lacking in dimensions of
- 22 lot size: For example, and generously decorated with
- 23 colorful and appealing rendering of your spaces and
- 24 happy young families basking in the Ho'opili concept.
- They have done an exceptional job in

- 1 promoting their product. But then they have lots of
- 2 experience both here on O'ahu and as the largest
- 3 residential builder currently on the mainland. Just
- 4 look at all the crops they list which are or can
- 5 currently be grown on the Ho'opili site: Sweet scorn,
- 6 beans, melons, peppers, pumpkins, herbs, guava, nuts,
- 7 carrots, cucumber, lemon, lime, lettuce, spinach,
- 8 whew. And the list goes on and on.
- 9 But how will they accomplish this growth if
- 10 the 84 acres of single and duplex homes have their
- 11 topsoil replaced with coral, shale? I'm sure this is
- 12 just a minor glitch.
- 13 And I do believe, because I worked with and
- 14 spoken with several aquaponic farmers here on the
- 15 island, that many of the things that are grown on the
- 16 Aloun Farms are not good candidates for being grown at
- 17 this point anyway, in an aquaponic atmosphere.
- Now, to continue, what does --
- 19 MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me. Could you
- 20 conclude in about 30 seconds.
- 21 THE WITNESS: Just about. Yes. Thank you.
- 22 What does his -- what does he mean when Dean Okimoto
- 23 states, and I quote, "Ag production will continue at
- 24 Ho'opili at the current scale for a very long time,
- 25 perhaps most of the 20-year buildout of the community.

- 1 Over time Ho'opili can transition from a
- 2 land-intensive farming community to a method-intensive
- 3 farm community using less land and water, but creating
- 4 greater crop yield."
- 5 This is where we squeeze the Aloun
- 6 1200 acres farms into the 159 acres of commercial farm
- 7 in the gullies and ravines. Now I get it.
- 8 Mr. Okamoto also states in a recent edition
- 9 of the "Star-Advertiser" dated 11-16-11 "O'ahu has
- 10 prime ag lands outside the city and county of Honolulu
- 11 Urban Growth Boundary of 30,000 acres."
- But this may or may not be an accurate
- 13 number. But a more pressing issue is who owns this
- 14 land. And would they sell it to the highest bidder
- 15 and ag be damned? I expect you don't need to be a
- 16 farmer to realize the value of farmland as it pertains
- 17 to food.
- 18 After all we all need to eat. Ironically,
- 19 farmland has dropped dramatically in value in a number
- 20 of states on the mainland due to housing foreclosures.
- 21 And they're just not building.
- 22 According to the Wall Street Journal on
- 23 11-16-11 they stated that farmers are now buying back
- 24 land they once sold to developers for about one third
- 25 of what the developer paid just a few short years ago.

- 1 At those falling prices, as they loom, D.R. Horton has
- 2 a lot at stake to recoup his dollar investments in
- 3 Ho'opili.
- 4 Eventually, Mr. Okimoto states in his 11-16
- 5 article that quote, "Projects such as Ho'opili do not
- 6 take away from these numbers." The 30,000 acres
- 7 apparently of prime farm land he's speaking about.
- 8 "They're actually giving back to agriculture. It
- 9 allows the general public to understand what farming
- 10 is about and what it takes to incorporate it into a
- 11 community. Now, this is the Ho'opili concept in
- 12 action."
- 13 Tiny parcels of crops instead of shrubs in
- 14 your yard and commercial farms relegated to gullies
- 15 and ravines.
- MR. DAVIDSON: Excuse me. Could you
- 17 conclude.
- 18 THE WITNESS: I'm just about done right
- 19 here. In closing, allow me to share two other
- 20 concerns surrounding this project. First, these
- 21 inflated job creation numbers, in this case 20,000
- 22 construction, professional and support-related
- 23 positions over the 20-year life of the project, are
- 24 vague by definition and non-substantiated by
- 25 mathematical calculations. The same is true for the

- 1 7,000 direct "permanent jobs", quote, unquote over
- 2 time.
- For that matter should the jobs created be a
- 4 main concern to the LUC? Or is your task to decide
- 5 the best use for the land? I believe with adequate
- 6 planning that is not spoon fed to the public we can
- 7 come to acceptable exclusions that can be
- 8 accommodated, both farm preservation and development.
- 9 I do have a second opinion to go along with
- 10 this but I'll save that for another time and email it
- 11 to you in my testimony. Thank you very much for your
- 12 time. Oh, there's one other thing I want you to
- 13 remember. There's one other number you should take
- 14 away from this presentation. Please remember that the
- 15 2050 Sustainability Report Survey garnered almost 70
- 16 percent of those who took the survey, they were in
- 17 favor of saving farmland and open spaces. They put
- 18 much higher priority on these two events, saving
- 19 farmland and open spaces, than they did housing.
- 20 Thank you very much.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 22 Commissioners, questions? Thank you.
- MR. DAVIDSON: We have Thad followed by
- 24 Derek Tsutomi.
- 25 THAD SPRAGUE

- 1 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 2 and testified as follows:
- 3 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Will you state your name,
- 5 your address and proceed, please.
- 6 THE WITNESS: My name is Thad Sprague. I
- 7 live on Poeonani Street in Makakilo, 96707. Good
- 8 afternoon, Commissioners. Good afternoon, parties. I
- 9 have submitted written testimony but I would like to
- 10 highlight four things today.
- 11 First, I would like to ask about the lease
- 12 D.R. Horton has with Aloun Farms. There's a lot of
- 13 talk at the hearings in October about that.
- 14 Specifically there was a lot of discussion about how
- 15 there was a confidentiality clause in the lease that
- 16 prevents Aloun from speaking out here on their own
- 17 behalf.
- 18 My question to Horton is: Would they be
- 19 willing to simply waive that clause and allow Aloun
- 20 Farms to speak here? And if they're not willing to
- 21 waive the clause, then, Horton, what are you hiding?
- 22 Also at the last hearings Horton presented
- 23 testimony stating that 30 percent of the homes that
- 24 they would build would be affordable. That number has
- 25 been repeated several times here today. But

- 1 30 percent affordability is 70 percent not affordable.
- 2 Does anyone want a housing development that's
- 3 70 percent not affordable? I don't.
- 4 The next topic I'd like to speak on is jobs.
- 5 Horton claims they're going to create 7,000 permanent
- 6 jobs. On their website and in several brochures they
- 7 cite a particular report. But that report itself is
- 8 not publicly available, at least not through Horton.
- 9 That troubles me. Again, it raises questions about
- 10 what they might be hiding. But let's go with their
- 11 number for a moment because that's really all we have.
- They say they're going to create 7,000
- 13 permanent jobs but they're going to build nearly
- 14 12,000 homes. In the United States there are about
- 15 one and a quarter workers per household. That's 2009
- 16 data. And I cited the source in my written testimony.
- 17 That means that residents living in Horton's
- 18 11,750 homes will need about 14,800 jobs, far more
- 19 than the number of jobs that Horton claims Ho'opili is
- 20 going to create. Factor in that we're going to lose
- 21 jobs from the farmlands when those cease, and that
- 22 would easily push the job shortage to over 8,000 jobs.
- 23 So next time you hear D.R. Horton tell us
- 24 that they're going to create 7,000 jobs, know that
- 25 what they really will create is a need for 8,000 jobs,

- 1 8,000 jobs that we do not have.
- 2 Lastly, when I drove here last month I came
- 3 into town really early. It was actually still dark.
- 4 I got here from my house in Makakilo in less than half
- 5 an hour.
- Today, during rush hour, it took me an hour
- 7 and 15 minutes to make the same drive. It took me two
- 8 and a half times longer. My car came to a complete
- 9 stop on H-1 nine times. Allowing Ho'opili to be built
- 10 would make that traffic even worse. How much worse is
- 11 debatable but the fact that traffic would get worse is
- 12 not debatable.
- 13 Traffic levels are already unacceptable.
- 14 And allowing traffic to get worse would be a
- 15 deplorable act.
- So to sum up, is Horton hiding something in
- 17 their lease? Are they hiding something in their
- 18 report on job creation? Are they hiding anything
- 19 else? Thirty percent affordability is 70 percent not
- 20 affordability. Seven thousand jobs really means a
- 21 shortage of 8,000 jobs and terrible traffic
- 22 conditions. That is what Ho'opili means. Mahalo and
- 23 aloha.
- 24 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 25 Commissioners, questions? Thank you for your

- 1 testimony.
- 2 MR. DAVIDSON: Derek followed by Glen
- 3 Omelda, then Pearl Johnson and Matt LaPpresti.
- 4 DEREK TSUTOMI,
- 5 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 6 and testified as follows:
- 7 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 8 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 9 address and proceed.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Good morning. My name is
- 11 Derek Tsutomi, 957 8th Avenue Kaiuki, Hawai'i.
- 12 Although I live in town I'm here to voice my support
- 13 for the Ho'opili Project. I'm a graduate of the UH
- 14 School of Architecture. And a few years ago while a
- 15 student at UH Manoa I participated in a design studio
- 16 to explore Transit-Oriented Development within the
- 17 U.S. and the Asia Pacific region.
- During that design studio we worked in
- 19 conjunction with D.R. Horton who allowed us to utilize
- 20 Ho'opili as our semester-long TOD project site. We
- 21 visited Denver, Colorado to study and experience their
- 22 transit system and life in a TOD to gain a better
- 23 context.
- 24 We students were tasked to designing how we
- 25 envisioned Ho'opili. Each student's perspective of

- 1 Ho'opili varied as we were allowed to design a wide
- 2 range of uses from a TOD station to retail
- 3 establishments, and single-family homes.
- 4 I personally designed a live/work community
- 5 for young entrepreneurs and small business owners
- 6 where people live above their places of work.
- 7 The vast array of uses Ho'opili will
- 8 accommodate makes Ho'opili vital to the people of West
- 9 O'ahu. Ho'opili has the chance to create a community
- 10 that truly reflects its future residents. Although
- 11 all of us students had varying ideas on how to shape
- 12 Ho'opili, we all shared a common understanding that
- 13 Ho'opili is important because it will create a more
- 14 integrated and enhanced way of life for its residents
- 15 and neighbors by reducing the need to commute to
- 16 Honolulu on a daily basis.
- 17 Ho'opili will be more pedestrian friendly to
- 18 allow people to rely less on their automobiles to get
- 19 around. Neighborhoods can be more dynamic and active
- 20 by utilizing mixed establishments which can provide a
- 21 diversity of services and job opportunities. Ho'opili
- 22 can offer a wide spectrum of housing options focused
- 23 around the transit nodes, housing models that are new
- 24 to Hawai'i.
- In closing, Ho'opili embodies a community

- 1 that can improve people's quality of life, plain and
- 2 simple. That's it.
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 4 Commissioners, questions? No. Thank you for your
- 5 testimony.
- 6 MR. DAVIDSON: Glen followed by Pearl
- 7 Johnson.
- 8 GLEN OMELDA,
- 9 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 10 and testified as follows:
- 11 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 12 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 13 address and proceed.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Aloha. My name is Glen
- 15 Omelda, 91-1170 Puamaeole in 'Ewa Each, 96706. Thank
- 16 you, Mr. Chair and parties to the hearing. I'm a
- 17 lifetime member, resident of the 'Ewa Plains, born and
- 18 raised in Waipahu on the O'ahu Sugar Plantation in
- 19 Waipahu. And now I live in 'Ewa Beach.
- I'm here, really, to voice my strong
- 21 opposition against Ho'opili because Ho'opili will
- 22 impact the region, particularly with water, sewage,
- 23 roads. And as we understand that 'Ewa Beach, 'Ewa and
- 24 Waipahu were the only communities within that region
- 25 20 years ago. And now it's blossomed out.

- 1 Really there are three projects, three major
- 2 public work projects that are ongoing or probably will
- 3 be on the books sooner than later. One is the rail.
- 4 The second one is a consent decree to upgrade the
- 5 sewer lines, the transmission lines.
- 6 The third is Ho'opili. We are concerned
- 7 with that. There are about seven major, big
- 8 developers in the region. It will totally impact the
- 9 older communities as well as the newer residents in
- 10 the region. The 'Ewa Development Plan was a vision
- 11 for the Second City.
- 12 In the early '90s when we sat in a room like
- 13 this with all people in the community as far as Kaena
- 14 Point, we envisioned what the Second City would look
- 15 like. In the early '90s we sat and tried to figure
- 16 out the vision for the Second City. We didn't need
- 17 vision, that the mass population would go back to the
- 18 city to the Primary Urban Center.
- 19 We felt that Ho'opili would be a
- 20 self-contained community with a government structure
- 21 in place so that we had the tax base and the
- 22 incentives that would create businesses to come out to
- 23 the Leeward side.
- It was funny that in 1977 that the city
- 25 council passed the 'Ewa Development Plans. But since

- 1 there was no public review of those plans till this
- 2 day. And our senator, Senator Espero, he alluded to
- 3 proper planning. But there haven't been any planning
- 4 for the last, almost 15 years in the region. So I
- 5 mean his plan was to create a task force for his
- 6 employer, Ho'opili, D.R. Horton. It wasn't a
- 7 transparent and open process.
- 8 They were friendly to -- people that were
- 9 selected to this task force were friendly, friendly to
- 10 D.R. Horton. People that had opposition was never --
- 11 I was never -- I'm president of the 'Ewa Beach
- 12 Community Association -- I've been in the 'Ewa Beach
- 13 Association for almost 30 years. They never invited
- 14 me to come out and give an input on the Horton plan.
- 15 So I kinda, I kinda have a strange feeling
- 16 that this is a setup. And I'm not pleased that people
- 17 like a big developer like Horton would come into the
- 18 community and select different groups of people to go
- 19 out and portray the development like it's a, it's a
- 20 grandiose plan. I don't agree with that.
- 21 And rightfully there should be more
- 22 planning. There should be more balanced kind of a
- 23 plan that would sustain the community and the 'Ewa
- 24 Plains throughout the, you know, the future.
- 25 People talk about jobs and housing, and you

- 1 know, affordable homes so that people down the line,
- 2 their kids and their grandkids can buy a house. But
- 3 extended families, there's tremendously extended
- 4 families now. Who can afford to buy a house? I know
- 5 in the 'Ewa Beach area the community is swamped with
- 6 extended families. And they say well, the houses will
- 7 be affordable. I don't go along with that idea.
- 8 So, you know, in closing, I think there
- 9 should be more planning but sustainable and balanced
- 10 planning so that everybody in the region would be
- 11 satisfied with what comes about. You know, I'm not
- 12 one that would, you know, sit here and not speak my
- 13 mind as to what kind of development would be in the
- 14 region. I say we heavily impacted from this proposed
- 15 development that we already aren't from other
- 16 developments.
- 17 So, you know, I mean that's time to weigh
- 18 into this. We cannot be coming back to town when
- 19 they're creating bedroom communities out there. Let's
- 20 have a structure within, within the Second City, a
- 21 government structure, that can maintain businesses and
- 22 jobs like they say.
- 23 People down the coast are looking for jobs.
- 24 If you created a structure within, within that Second
- 25 City, I think you can influence businesses to come out

- 1 into that area and create jobs down the coast.
- 2 Because, you know, I mean they're impacted by the
- 3 traffic that come out from the Wai'anae area, the
- 4 coast, and heading towards town.
- If you create a community I guess you want
- 6 everybody, like they say, work and play in that
- 7 community. And it's not doing the job. Ho'opili
- 8 won't create, you know, sustainable communities.
- 9 MR. DAVIDSON: Could you conclude in about
- 10 30 seconds?
- 11 THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you. So, so the
- 12 prospect of them succeeding in that area I think is
- 13 nebulous. I don't think it will create something that
- 14 everybody will be pleased with. We gotta have more
- 15 planning. Ex Governor Ariyoshi said, "Yeah, planning
- 16 is the main game." And I think we should be
- 17 concentrating on planning and do proper planning with
- 18 everybody involved.
- 19 The 'Ewa Development Plan has never, has
- 20 never had a public review since it was signed in 1997
- 21 by the city council. It was never, never came up for
- 22 review. And every year the council persons say well,
- 23 maybe it was a game changer. I don't know. Maybe
- 24 they expected lot of people, you know, to come into
- 25 the region and develop whatever, whatever they wanted

- 1 to do.
- 2 After the sugar went out, Waipahu and 'Ewa,
- 3 my dad -- my dad retired, my grandfather retired from
- 4 the sugar, 48 years. My wife from 'Ewa, her father
- 5 and her grandfather retired from 48 years in the sugar
- 6 plantation. But we never had a proper planning in
- 7 that area.
- 8 And the governor stressed, Ariyoshi stressed
- 9 we gotta have planning. We cannot have the developers
- 10 go amuck. We cannot. We gotta have proper, proper
- 11 planning. And we gotta review the plans that are in
- 12 place.
- We got to review the plans that are in
- 14 place, the Ewa Development Plans, so that people can
- 15 feel comfortable that, yeah, government, developers,
- 16 communities is well in tune with what goes on within
- 17 the region. Thank you.
- 18 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 19 Commissioners, questions? Thank you for your
- 20 testimony, sir.
- 21 MR. DAVIDSON: Pearl Johnson followed by
- 22 Matt LaPresti.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name and
- 24 address and proceed.
- 25 THE WITNESS: My name is Pearl Johnson. The

- 1 address is 2404 Kaneali'i Avenue in Honolulu. I am
- 2 speaking for the League of Women Voters of Honolulu.
- 3 Today I want to talk about two things I have not
- 4 talked about before. The first concerns the Galbraith
- 5 Estate of over 1700 acres of agricultural land.
- 6 The second concerns the promise of
- 7 construction jobs that may very well not materialize.
- 8 First, the Galbraith Estate. Dean Okimoto's
- 9 article yesterday "Ho'opili serves as a model for all
- 10 developers" is all too true in an unintended sense.
- 11 Ho'opili is a model for urbanizing agricultural land.
- 12 Over 700 acres of flat, easily cultivated ag land
- 13 around Wahiawa belonging to the Galbraith Estate is
- 14 being marketed to developers.
- 15 If the Land Use Commission allows the
- 16 Ho'opili development to go forward, owners of ag land
- 17 all across O'ahu and the state will be encouraged to
- 18 withhold their land from use as farmland and hold out
- 19 for the enormous increase in value that comes with
- 20 urban classification.
- The Commission can encourage the leasing of
- 22 land to grow food by denying Horton's Petition.
- 23 Landowners will neither sell nor lease their land long
- 24 term as long as they think they can make much more
- 25 money by getting their land reclassified to urban.

- 1 My second point is the tenuousness of the
- 2 promise of jobs. At October's hearing a union
- 3 official urging approval of Ho'opili was asked if he
- 4 knew there were already over 30,000 homes fully zoned
- 5 and permitted not requiring the reclassification of ag
- 6 land.
- Acknowledging this, he pointed to the poor
- 8 economy as the reason those homes do not go forward.
- 9 If Horton did receive the urban classification
- 10 allowing the building of 12,000 more homes, the value
- 11 of its land would increase by millions. Would the
- 12 poor economy magically disappear when reclassification
- 13 is granted? Or would Horton take the chance to make
- 14 millions without risking millions in capital by
- 15 selling the land?
- 16 Is there anything in place now that would
- 17 prevent Horton from selling its land after getting the
- 18 urban classification? Can union members truly count
- 19 on the promise of jobs? How long would it take the
- 20 new owner of the land to get homes built?
- 21 The 30-year plan that was mentioned many
- 22 times earlier pictured an urban center with green
- 23 space around it. It did not picture a development
- 24 like Ho'opili.
- 25 Aquaponics has been also mentioned. And

- 1 aquaponics needs electricity, which is going up very
- 2 fast. Land needs only water and sunshine to grow
- 3 food. Thank you.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 5 Commissioners, questions? Thank you for your
- 6 testimony, Ma'am.
- 7 MATT Lapresti
- 8 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 9 and testified as follows:
- 10 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name and
- 12 address and proceed.
- 13 THE WITNESS: Dr. Matthew LaPresti, 91-141
- 14 Keoneula Boulevard No. 2106, Ewa Beach. I'm -- part
- 15 of my background I'm a member of the Sierra Club. I
- 16 was recently nominated to the executive committee.
- 17 They had a vote that ended yesterday. We'll find out
- 18 if I'm on or not.
- 19 So I'm a bit of an environmentalist and
- 20 idealist. I'm also on the Ewa Neighborhood Board
- 21 which unanimously voted in support of Ho'opili. I
- 22 consider myself a pragmatic idealist.
- 23 I'm here as a citizen, though, not
- 24 representing any group. I'm very conscious of the
- 25 delicate balance between growing food, food security

- 1 and providing shelter to our exploding population.
- 2 I'm also very conscious of the need for sensible
- 3 long-term city planning and Transit-Oriented
- 4 Development.
- 5 I think I have a unique view on Ho'opili. I
- 6 support it, but for example, I'm not persuaded by any
- 7 argument that has to do with making it into a jobs
- 8 program.
- 9 Jobs are, indeed, an indirect good that
- 10 would result from Ho'opili. But it's not a sufficient
- 11 reason to support it. But I'm also not persuaded by
- 12 any argument that opposes this, based on the fact that
- 13 it's good agricultural land, which it is, because
- 14 there is other agricultural land, a lot of
- 15 agricultural land in the state that lies fallow. And
- 16 I think there are other avenues to require that land
- 17 be used for agricultural purposes.
- I support Ho'opili because of the long-term,
- 19 what I see to be the long-term positive impact that it
- 20 will have on Honolulu. It keeps housing affordable.
- 21 It's slated for urban development, has been for
- 22 sometime. It's key to Transit-Oriented Development.
- 23 Primarily I favor, as an environmentalist I favor a
- 24 more dense urban core. But some outward development
- 25 will also be necessary. And it's unreasonable to

- 1 argue against almost any development project that pops
- 2 up, as so many of my fellow environmentalists seem to
- 3 do.
- 4 It's also been slated for urban development.
- 5 And long-term planning should be honored, I think.
- 6 It's getting harder and harder to attract investors to
- 7 Hawai'i because of the constant opposition to projects
- 8 that I think many of us should behind. And I do think
- 9 Ho'opili can be a model for sustainable development.
- 10 And I congratulate all those people who have
- 11 fought against this and helped make that happen. It's
- 12 good to have environmental opposition if it means it's
- 13 going to end up with creating more sustainable
- 14 communities, some sort of compromise.
- 15 Transit-Oriented Development is my final
- 16 point. It's obvious to me that many of those who
- 17 oppose Ho'opili oppose Transit-Oriented Development
- 18 and oppose transit, mass transit in general.
- 19 And by defeating Ho'opili you defeat the
- 20 need to have transit go through Ewa. It's obvious to
- 21 me that's part of a larger strategy. It's nice for me
- 22 to see it come together. It seems to be coming
- 23 together as part of the Kapolei and Ewa Master Plan
- 24 long-term city planning is necessary. We've been
- 25 through that process. We're still in that process.

- 1 And I think we're going to end up with something that
- 2 not everybody's happy with, but something that's
- 3 necessary.
- 4 And the population's exploding. We can't
- 5 ignore that. We need to grow food. We can't ignore
- 6 that.
- 7 But looking at the way the city's
- 8 developing, the geography of it, it's an obvious place
- 9 for urban development. That's why it was slated as
- 10 such. So that's my position on it. Thank you very
- 11 much.
- 12 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 13 Dr. Dudley.
- DR. DUDLEY: Mr. Lopresti, nobody really has
- 15 mentioned downtown Kapolei, the business center, the
- 16 business district.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Uh-huh.
- DR. DUDLEY: Would you agree that it's a
- 19 ghost town kind of like now?
- 20 THE WITNESS: Yeah, it is. And I think it's
- 21 in process. Certainly things need to be improved.
- 22 The Kapolei Neighborhood Board and the Ewa
- 23 Neighborhood Board are going to be meeting to talk
- 24 about the Ewa Development Plan. And I think people
- 25 like yourself and me can really help to see that urban

- 1 growth happens because it's not happening. But part
- 2 of that development, in my opinion, requires the
- 3 outward growth of East Kapolei or maybe North 'Ewa
- 4 you'd call it.
- 5 To build a more urban core will mean that
- 6 there will be less traffic on the road. To build up a
- 7 place, as I understand Ho'opili there's supposed to be
- 8 a lot of commercial development in the center for jobs
- 9 where people don't have to travel on H-1 to get
- 10 somewhere.
- 11 And the argument against is it's gonna
- 12 increase traffic. Well traffic's going to get worse
- 13 no matter what. Population's growing. Of course
- 14 traffic's going to get worse. It it's not in
- 15 Ho'opili, then even if we develop Kapolei to be a
- 16 super urban core with high-rises with people living
- 17 there, you're still going to have traffic. That's not
- 18 really an argument that convinces me either. Sorry if
- 19 I went off topic.
- DR. DUDLEY: No more questions.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Additional questions?
- 22 Commissioners, questions? Thank you for your
- 23 testimony. Is there anyone else who wishes to provide
- 24 public testimony? Step forward, please.
- 25 ANTONY ALTO

- 1 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 2 and testified as follows:
- 3 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 5 address and proceed.
- 6 THE WITNESS: My name is Antony Alto. I
- 7 live at 3946 Lurline Drive, Honolulu 96816. Aloha,
- 8 Chair Lezy and Members of the Commission. Thank you
- 9 for this opportunity to testify. You must be
- 10 exhausted listening to all of this.
- 11 You know, one of the raps against
- 12 environmentalists is that we're all haole mainlanders
- 13 trying to impose our love of pretty views over the
- 14 needs for affordable housing for people who have lived
- 15 here all of their lives.
- 16 Leaving aside the stereotyping, that
- 17 characterization is wrong in many ways. We
- 18 environmentalists understand that Honolulu has a need
- 19 for 105,000 housing units by the year 2035. We know
- 20 that thousands of old homes are decrepit and crowded
- 21 with multi-generational families. We know that some
- 22 4,000 homeless people sleep rough on this island every
- 23 night. And we desperately want to address those
- 24 problems.
- We don't love little critters more than

- 1 decent housing. We don't love viewplanes more than
- 2 good jobs. It's because we are anxious to find
- 3 solutions to these needs that a group of environmental
- 4 organizations such as the Sierra Club, such as Kanu
- 5 Hawai'i, such as the Blue Planet Foundation have
- 6 joined in the working group organized by the
- 7 Carpenters' Union to find ways to hasten development
- 8 where it belongs in the traditional urban core.
- 9 If that sounds like that revolution maybe it
- 10 is. In some ways it makes your job as Commissioners
- 11 that much more difficult. It's always hard to preside
- 12 over policy decisions whose effects will last for
- 13 generations at a time of radical change in fundamental
- 14 planning assumptions. I think everyone in this room
- 15 understands the dilemma that you face.
- In the past it was easy. The Land Use
- 17 Commission was treated by the big developers more or
- 18 less as a rubber stamp. And in fact it saddens me to
- 19 say that I think that we see some of that same old
- 20 arrogance in Mr. Horton's presentation of his Ho'opili
- 21 scheme.
- 22 Somehow you're supposed to be convinced that
- 23 there's a drum beat of popular support behind this
- 24 plan. You are expected to be blind to that fact that
- 25 expert witnesses have been hired at great expense or

- 1 even that some of the supporters in this room are
- 2 required to sign off on attendance sheets.
- 3 Apparently the Members of the Commission are
- 4 not supposed to notice that many of the areas that
- 5 Mr. Horton has supposedly set aside for farming are
- 6 exactly the same areas within his last scheme were set
- 7 aside as buffer zones -- that was the word he used --
- 8 to block traffic fumes and noise or that located, as
- 9 we've heard, on farmable gullies and gulches.
- 10 But the very fact that Mr. Horton's well
- 11 paid team of presenters feel the need to address the
- 12 issue of farming is the most powerful signal yet of
- 13 the revolution in thinking that is happening all
- 14 across the state.
- The people of Hawai'i from the grass roots
- 16 all the way up to the governor's office have woken up
- 17 to the fact that our lifestyle is unsustainable.
- 18 Above all they believe that we must grow more of our
- 19 own food.
- 20 Yesterday the Department of Planning and
- 21 Permitting for the city and county of Honolulu
- 22 released the results of a survey about the 2035
- 23 General Plan for O'ahu. More than 2,400 people
- 24 responded. More than 65 percent of them have lived
- 25 here for more than 20 years. Of those who responded,

- 1 84 percent said that quote, "High quality agricultural
- 2 lands need to be saved for future farming needs."
- 3 84 percent. Asked what was the most important item
- 4 for maintaining a healthy economy, the largest
- 5 response by 62 percent of the respondents was, quote
- 6 "increasing the percentage of food that is grown and
- 7 consumed locally."
- 8 Asked the most important issue to be
- 9 addressed by the General Plan, traffic and congestion
- 10 came first with 57 percent. Then came protecting
- 11 agricultural land and increasing agricultural
- 12 production, 52 percent of the people said that.
- 13 Housing was the fourth highest concern. It came after
- 14 environmental protection.
- 15 It is these attitudes that have shaped the
- 16 drive for Transit-Oriented Development in the
- 17 traditional urban core, not in the green fields of
- 18 Honouliuli. The governor himself has made boosting
- 19 our food self-sufficiency a top priority. The chair
- 20 of the Department of Agriculture, Russell Kokubun,
- 21 has said he wants double the amount of food that we
- 22 grow.
- 23 That was why the governor, Governor
- 24 Abercrombie, announced the other day that he wants to
- 25 build taller towers and a denser community in

- 1 Kaka'ako. In announcing 690 Pohukaina three weeks ago
- 2 the governor said, and I quote, "The key to ending
- 3 urban sprawl, ending arguments about where we're going
- 4 to build is to have urban density in the urban core."
- 5 That's the governor's words. He saw it as a way to
- 6 protect farmland and as a way to, as he put it,
- 7 provide badly needed housing for the working blue
- 8 collar and white collar middle class, and to create
- 9 jobs in the construction and business sectors.
- 10 Those were the reasons the governor promised
- 11 several people before the election that he would
- 12 oppose Ho'opili.
- 13 Why does he support it now? Not because he
- 14 thinks this extraordinary farmland is suddenly
- 15 expendable, but because of the economic crisis and
- 16 because construction unions have told them they need
- 17 the jobs. That's a really understandable request.
- But the problem is this project will not
- 19 create jobs any time soon. There are still so many
- 20 planning and permitting hoops to go through that this
- 21 recession will be long over before it comes on-stream.
- That brings me to the point of my testimony
- 23 today. Time. What I think many of us in this room
- 24 are asking you to do today is to give this development
- 25 revolution, this return to the traditional urban core

- 1 time to get going. You have the privilege of standing
- 2 back and looking at our land use needs in a
- 3 generational context. You may even think that this
- 4 land might eventually have to be developed, say, in 50
- 5 years time. But you are permitted to say "not now."
- For now we will keep it growing the 30
- 7 percent of local produce that it supplies while urban
- 8 developments in Kaka'ako and elsewhere in the
- 9 traditional urban core go forward. Hawaii
- 10 Administrative Rule 15-15-77 states that, and I quote,
- 11 "Lands in intensive agricultural use for two years
- 12 prior to the date of filing a Petition or lands with a
- 13 high capacity for intensive agricultural use shall not
- 14 be taken out of the Agricultural District unless the
- 15 Commission finds either that the action will not
- 16 substantially impair actual or potential agricultural
- 17 production in the vicinity of the subject property,"
- 18 which obviously is not the case, "or that it is
- 19 reasonably necessary for urban growth," which it isn't
- 20 needed at the moment either, as the governor's made
- 21 clear by wanting to shift development back to
- 22 Kaka'ako.
- 23 So you're allowed to say: Maybe one day but
- 24 not now. Some might say it is your duty to say that.
- 25 Finally, may I say in deference to our

- 1 friends in the brown shirts here, and I don't mean
- 2 that ironically, we are friends, we're all concerned
- 3 about the future of this island -- that many of their
- 4 own colleagues share this view. I'm a TV producer.
- 5 I'm currently filming a TV series about green
- 6 construction techniques which, by the way, the
- 7 construction unions support and I'm grateful to them
- 8 for their support. They see it as a good way of
- 9 having more skilled and better paid jobs.
- 10 I recently spoke to a carpenter who told me
- 11 that it was his dream to own a little family farm. I
- 12 asked him why he didn't do it. He told me he couldn't
- 13 find any land. He lives in Wai'anae. And ironically
- 14 the place he would really like to farm is right where
- 15 Mr. Horton wants to plant his Ho'opili scheme.
- So I asked him to come and testify at this
- 17 hearing. And he said it was more than his job was
- 18 worth. He pointed out that some of the opponents of
- 19 the rail project received threats and had garbage
- 20 dumped on their doorsteps. I don't mean to cast
- 21 aspersions. There are hot heads on both sides, as we
- 22 saw at the last hearing.
- What I'm asking -- what I'm pleading, I
- 24 guess, is that you should not feel pressured to
- 25 approve this scheme against your better judgment of

- 1 the long-term land needs of O'ahu. Thank you.
- 2 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 3 Commissioners, questions? Thank you for your
- 4 testimony. Is there anyone else who wishes to provide
- 5 public testimony? Please step up.
- 6 KAHU KA'AHUMANU MOOK
- 7 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 8 and testified as follows:
- 9 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 11 address and proceed.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Mahalo, Ke Akua. My name is
- 13 Ka'ahumanu Mook. And I'm from 2029 Ala Wai and I live
- 14 in Waimanalo. Commissioners, and all my brothers and
- 15 sisters out here, what a beautiful day to be living in
- 16 Hawai'i. We're here for a very important reason.
- 17 I'm a Hawaiian. I'm a child from the 'aina.
- 18 Humanities before politics is my motto. I support
- 19 what's good in life like all of us, all us good people
- 20 here. And what we here for? Our children and their
- 21 future. But I see so much segregation. Please be
- 22 together 'ohana to get our island in one way.
- 23 Everyone has a vision and this is my vision.
- 24 And thank you for all the speakers,
- 25 especially the kahu from Hope Chapel. He's thinking

- 1 of the children of the church. And we listen to them
- 2 pray at night the first thing they pray is, "Dear
- 3 Jesus, thank you for the beautiful dinner we had
- 4 tonight, that we not hungry to go sleep, nice home
- 5 that's affordable." So thank you, the pastor, but we
- 6 all have visions. And our visions are very beautiful
- 7 because what's our purpose in life?
- 8 But to get to the point. We have seven with
- 9 Horton, and the other six developers, with all the
- 10 money and the progress they want to do. Give 'em a
- 11 contract for a hundred years to build 500 homes
- 12 throughout the state. And give the contract that they
- 13 can maintain 'em with our labor, contractors unions
- 14 and plumber unions, all the unions to be, have the
- 15 contract for a hundred years that we know our
- 16 childrens going to have job.
- To keep the unions to have the jobs that
- 18 outside people to come to our islands, that's my
- 19 vision that we should all have together too, to live
- 20 together for our childrens, all for our children.
- 21 We cannot be here being like children. We
- 22 have to be here like adults because we have to be good
- 23 wards for our children. Share the wealth for
- 24 everyone, 150,000, \$200,000 home is what, 500 houses.
- 25 Imagine. For hundred years contract throughout the

- 1 island that we be maintaining all the hotels, painters
- 2 union, and everybody would have job here for the
- 3 future of our children.
- 4 Because we live here. Because you know this
- 5 is paradise. But when you forgive and you pray and
- 6 you wake up in the morning you in Heaven. Remember
- 7 that you're in. What we here for our purpose is for
- 8 our children, everyone's children. But let's share
- 9 together so our childrens can play together, not one
- 10 for, you know -- let's be balance in life so our
- 11 children going to be balanced so they can have good
- 12 dreams, beautiful dreams.
- 13 So please, everyone here, let's all work
- 14 together because we are -- one thing special about us
- 15 Hawaiians here and everyone envy us, we know the
- 16 secret of life. And we want to share with all of you,
- 17 and the secret is enjoying life together. Because
- 18 when you enjoy and you love, love your enemies. Keep
- 19 them close. Forgive the ones next to you. Because
- 20 when you forgive you move on in life. Because He's
- 21 watching.
- 22 Everyone has their own high power. Everyone
- 23 have to go home. And home is where the heart is. And
- 24 heart is when you wake up in the morning and you're
- 25 feeling good and you want your childrens for feel good

- 1 in the future. Because the future -- we must have
- 2 vision. We all share our visions. So please,
- 3 developers, we have lots of good lands out there for
- 4 build.
- 5 And all trades unions be getting jobs for
- 6 not 20 years, hundred years or thousand years 'cause
- 7 our childrens going have a home to sleep, good food to
- 8 eat. When they wake up in the morning they get job.
- 9 And they can come home saying that we living in Heaven
- 10 together. Everyone to be. We're here to stay in our
- 11 islands forever and ever. Thank you very much,
- 12 everyone, and God bless us all. And bless today
- 13 beautiful day until we go home to rest and listen to
- 14 our children's prayer because they are the future for
- 15 all of us. Thank you very much.
- 16 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 17 Commissioners, questions? Thank you, sir, for your
- 18 testimony.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Mahalo.
- 20 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Is there anybody else who
- 21 wishes to provide public testimony?
- 22 MITCHELL TYNANUS (phonetic)
- 23 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 24 and testified as follows:
- THE WITNESS: Yes.

- 1 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please state your name, your
- 2 address and proceed.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Mitchell Tynanus, 91-3074
- 4 Makalei Loop, Ewa Beach, Hawai'i, 96706. I hear a lot
- 5 of stories, you know, about the life of Ewa Beach.
- 6 You know, we got people that lived Ewa Beach their
- 7 whole life as I did. I'm a 37-year resident of Ewa
- 8 Beach. I was there since the Fort Weaver Road was a
- 9 one way in/one way out. I'm one of eight of my
- 10 family, over 37 nieces and nephews, over four great
- 11 grandchildren. We're blessed having a large family.
- 12 Ewa Beach is a growing community, I mean to
- 13 me the largest growing community in this state.
- 14 Campbell High School has the largest enrollment of
- 15 students, almost 3,000 students enrolled.
- I have three children going up through the
- 17 ranks from elementary now in high school. And with
- 18 D.R. Horton-Schuler with this project coming up, I
- 19 mean they talk about developers in the area and
- 20 talking about plans Ewa Master Plan, Kapolei's Master
- 21 Plan, you know.
- 22 For myself has been in this community for
- 23 many years, I see this plan as a plan that I can -- I
- 24 mean it's been waiting. It's been on the table for
- 25 decades. And now, hopefully with, you know, with the

- 1 support of everyone here it will come to fruition for
- 2 our community.
- I know Glen. I used to be on the Ewa
- 4 Neighborhood Board. I'm still involved in community
- 5 with the Lions Club. I just try -- we try to give
- 6 back as much as into the community. For myself I'm
- 7 not a farmer, but I grow my own crop as much as I can
- 8 at home to try to support -- not support myself but,
- 9 you know, we grow -- we live off the land.
- 10 My family lives in Waimanalo. They have ag
- 11 land. You know, they grow their crops over there.
- 12 But I fully support this Ho'opili Project
- 13 not only for the jobs but what it represents. In
- 14 Hawai'i we're a growing community. And our community,
- 15 our state needs places for our keikis, our kids to
- 16 stay here.
- 17 That's the number one thing like Kahu over
- 18 here said and the other pastor from New Hope. This is
- 19 for our children and our children's children. And I
- 20 hope that this board can vote on that and, you know,
- 21 see that in the future. That's what this whole
- 22 envision-ment of this will plan, this proposed project
- 23 is. It's the future. Thank you.
- 24 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Parties, questions?
- 25 Commissioners, any questions? Thank you very much.

- 1 That concludes the public testimony. We'll now take a
- 2 break until 2:00 p.m. and reconvene. Thank you.
- 3 (Recess was held 12:45 to 2:00)
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: (Gavel) This meeting is
- 5 reconvened. First things first. Mr. Seitz, I
- 6 understand you have some additional exhibits you'd
- 7 like to offer.
- 8 MR. SEITZ: Yes. We filed that yesterday I
- 9 believe. Exhibits 62, 63, and 64. And all they are
- 10 are exhibits that were previously offered I think by
- 11 the state. And the state indicated they're
- 12 withdrawing them. So my understanding was that we
- 13 would then be permitted to reinvigorate them, as it
- 14 were, for the purposes of this proceeding.
- 15 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Okay. And I'm sorry, also
- 16 61B, correct?
- MR. SEITZ: 61B I think you've already
- 18 admitted.
- 19 CHAIRMAN LEZY: It's admitted.
- MR. SEITZ: Yes.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: All right. Parties, any
- 22 objections?
- 23 MR. KUDO: We're going to -- as I understand
- 24 it we are to file objections so of all the three
- 25 Amended Witness Lists.

- 1 CHAIRMAN LEZY: No. The only written
- 2 objections will be to the other two Intervenors,
- 3 Friends of Makakilo because they're going to be
- 4 submitting new Exhibit Lists, and Sierra Club.
- 5 MR. KUDO: I guess our concern was -- and
- 6 it's tied to our position on all three Witness and
- 7 Exhibit Lists, is that my understanding was that at
- 8 the inception of this hearing there was a great deal
- 9 of discussion with regard to the manageability of the
- 10 three parties as Intervenors and the duplicative and
- 11 redundant testimony and exhibits.
- 12 And I believe there was a representation by
- 13 the Intervenors that they would get together and
- 14 submit one Exhibit and Witness List to avoid
- 15 duplication and redundant testimony of five or six
- 16 people testifying on agriculture or something like
- 17 that. So I see this as kind of deviating from that
- 18 initial...
- 19 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Let's deal with that issue
- 20 in response to the separate Exhibit List and Witness
- 21 List that are going to be submitted by Friends of
- 22 Makakilo and Sierra Club. Do you have any objections
- 23 to Senator Hee's three exhibits?
- MR. KUDO: To the exhibits themselves?
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Yes.

- 1 MR. KUDO: The only objection we have is
- 2 that we expect that the legal foundation for those
- 3 exhibits will be properly laid because they deal with
- 4 testimony given by parties that may not be appearing
- 5 before this Commission.
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Okay. Well, I'll tell you
- 7 what. If it's going to be a foundational issue then
- 8 we'll deal with it at the time.
- 9 MR. SEITZ: At what time?
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: When you -- are you going to
- 11 use them in conjunction with a witness?
- 12 MR. SEITZ: We don't intend to recall
- 13 Mr. Morioka. My understanding is he's already been
- 14 here.
- MR. DUDLEY: No.
- MR. SEITZ: He's not been here. I'm sorry.
- 17 It wasn't our intention. He was on our list to call.
- 18 We were not going to call him basically because his
- 19 written testimony was previously, my understanding,
- 20 was previously submitted and considered. So all we're
- 21 doing is essentially reoffering it. So with regard to
- 22 him that was the case.
- 23 With regard to Sandra Kunimoto, I don't know
- 24 if she appeared either, but basically we were not
- 25 intending to call those people. We were intending to

- 1 submit this written testimony which, as I say, was
- 2 written and drafted by other parties. But we thought
- 3 it would suffice for our purpose to provide that.
- 4 We certainly are not adverse to those people
- 5 being called if somebody wants to ask them questions.
- 6 We don't have additional questions to ask them over
- 7 and beyond what their written testimony encompasses.
- 8 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Well, how would you address
- 9 the foundation issue, then, Mr. Seitz?
- 10 MR. SEITZ: Well, I'll be happy to call
- 11 those witnesses, if you want, to just simply to have
- 12 them identify their testimony and ask if, in fact,
- 13 that is their testimony. I can certainly do that. My
- 14 understanding was that when it was offered previously
- 15 it was offered by parties who had already gotten the
- 16 consent to do so.
- 17 CHAIRMAN LEZY: What's your response,
- 18 Mr. Kudo?
- 19 MR. KUDO: I think it'd be -- I don't want
- 20 to cause Mr. Seitz too much inconvenience -- to call
- 21 these individuals. But perhaps he can obtain their
- 22 affidavit stating that this was their testimony at the
- 23 time that it was submitted to this Commission, and
- 24 whether the position is still the same with regard to
- 25 these individuals.

- 1 I don't know the relevancy of it because
- 2 these individuals are no longer in the positions that
- 3 they used to hold in the respective agencies. Again,
- 4 and I don't know how they're going to be used in this
- 5 hearing. So I don't know whether I should be
- 6 objecting at this moment or not.
- 7 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Right. Well, I guess that
- 8 begs the question if they're no longer members of the
- 9 administration then regardless of what their current
- 10 position may be it's irrelevant.
- 11 MR. KUDO: That's my point.
- 12 CHAIRMAN LEZY: I assume that, Mr. Seitz,
- 13 you're offering this simply because it is testimony
- 14 that is critical of the Petition.
- MR. SEITZ: Absolutely.
- 16 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Yee, you've looked at
- 17 the exhibits. The same exhibits that were submitted
- 18 by the Office of Planning?
- 19 MR. YEE: Yes.
- 20 CHAIRMAN LEZY: I'm going to allow them in
- 21 then. And I understand it will be used for purposes
- 22 of argument and so it will just go to weight.
- 23 Because, again, this is no longer the position of the
- 24 current administration. And so I believe that the
- 25 Commissioners can take into account for themselves

- 1 what weight to give to this written testimony.
- 2 MR. KUDO: Mr. Chair, I'd like to raise
- 3 another issue, if I might, not relating to this, the
- 4 Exhibit/Witness List. But I received a copy of
- 5 letters that were submitted directly from both the
- 6 Sierra Club and Mr. Dudley to the Commission members.
- 7 I'm a little concerned about it, because I believe
- 8 that the letters were direct communication with the
- 9 Commission, especially in light of a pending motion
- 10 that's been filed by Mr. Dudley and is awaiting action
- 11 by this Commission.
- 12 And as I understand it the hearing is
- 13 scheduled for December 1st. Whether that's
- 14 appropriate or not, normally parties are not allowed
- 15 to communicate directly with the Commission members
- 16 when there's a pending action before them. I
- 17 understand that ex parte communication is allowed for
- 18 procedural issues, et cetera. But that's, I believe,
- 19 without a pending motion awaiting decision making by
- 20 the Commission.
- I have a copy of the letter if you want to
- 22 see it. But it basically sets out his argument as to
- 23 why his motion should be granted. Gives the reasons
- 24 for it. So it's not just asking for a date or
- 25 something like that. So that's why I was kind of

- 1 concerned that it's somewhat inappropriate for parties
- 2 to be arguing by way of letter outside the hearing
- 3 process.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Would you like an
- 5 opportunity to respond?
- 6 MR. KUDO: No. Actually, what I would like
- 7 to do is to have the letter stricken because he will
- 8 have ample opportunity to argue the very arguments
- 9 that are in the letter at the hearing.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: It's already before the
- 11 Commissioners. So I guess my instruction would be, my
- 12 own personal instruction regardless is to avoid ex
- 13 parte contact. Although it's been provided to all the
- 14 Commissioners going forward, I would ask all of the
- 15 parties to confine any argument to written motions,
- 16 and please don't include it in correspondence. It's
- 17 fine for you to communicate with staff, but please do
- 18 not direct communications to individual Commissioners
- 19 or the collective Commission.
- MR. KUDO: Thank you.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Is that understood?
- MR. SEITZ: Yes.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you. Anything else
- 24 that we need to deal with before we finally start to
- 25 do some work on this? No? Okay. Petitioner, then

- 1 please continue with your case.
- 2 MR. KUDO: Yes. We'd like to call Dr. Ann
- 3 Bouslog to the stand.
- 4 ANN BOUSLOG
- 5 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 6 and testified as follows:
- 7 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- 8 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you. Please state
- 9 your name.
- 10 THE WITNESS: My name is Ann Bouslog.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Kudo.
- MR. KUDO: Dr. Bouslog has already been
- 13 admitted as an expert in the field of market analysis
- 14 and economics back in 2009 in this particular docket.
- 15 Her supplemental written direct testimony has been
- 16 filed and admitted into the record as Petitioner's
- 17 Exhibit 82.1B as in boy.
- 18 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 19 BY MR. KUDO:
- 20 Q Dr. Bouslog, please summarize your
- 21 supplemental written direct testimony.
- 22 A Good afternoon. I prepared four reports on
- 23 Ho'opili. Two were done in 2007, that's a market
- 24 study and an economic and fiscal impact assessment.
- 25 And I did hear some argument earlier today from

- 1 witnesses saying that these are being hidden. They're
- 2 not at all. In truth, Commissioners are aware they're
- 3 part of the EIS and they're available to anybody in
- 4 the public.
- 5 In 2009 I prepared an update of my market
- 6 absorption, assumptions in that market study in light
- 7 of new population projections that had been adopted by
- 8 the county and state.
- 9 In 2010, last year about this time, I
- 10 reviewed those market absorption conclusions under --
- 11 in light of the phased development plan that D.R.
- 12 Horton had prepared. I also updated key data and
- 13 analysis for purposes of today's presentation to make
- 14 our discussions more timely today.
- The findings of those reports are detailed
- 16 in my written direct testimony which you have. Today
- 17 I'm going to present highlights from them based on the
- 18 most up-to-date analyses that I've undertaken.
- 19 First, O'ahu's population continues to grow.
- 20 This is the consensus of both the city, the Department
- 21 of Planning and Permitting as well as the state DBEDT.
- 22 And I would concur with that.
- 23 The DBEDT and DPP population projection show
- 24 175,000 more people living on O'ahu by 2030 compared
- 25 to the market baseline that I used in my study in

- 1 2007.
- 2 To accommodate that growth we need to permit
- 3 the development of sufficient housing as well as
- 4 support facilities such as commercial and industrial
- 5 uses in appropriate areas of this island.
- In this context I estimate we need to
- 7 entitle 29,000 more primary housing units on O'ahu in
- 8 addition to those that are already entitled by this
- 9 Commission. And let me walk you through this.
- 10 On the screen is a figure from my
- 11 supplemental written direct testimony, Petitioner's
- 12 Exhibit 82.1B at Page 7. This black line here shows
- 13 the projected demand for primary housing units that
- 14 would be needed to support the growing --
- 15 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Ms. Bouslog, you can take
- 16 the microphone with you, please.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Okay. This blue line shows
- 18 the supply of primary housing that's been entitled by
- 19 the state on/or that is exempt for state zoning. This
- 20 blue line, by the way, is generous. It assumes
- 21 complete full buildout of all currently LUC-entitled
- 22 or exempt lands to maximum planned or entitled
- 23 capacity within this timeframe, something we know in
- 24 the development world rarely happens.
- This blue line also includes an allowance

- 1 for an unknown future PUC projects at a generous 400
- 2 primary resident housing units per year, far more --
- 3 this is more than we saw in the boom years in
- 4 Honolulu's economy. So I would say that the supply
- 5 line is a very optimistic one.
- 6 The next slide highlights the unmet demand
- 7 between the demand and the supply. And this by 2030
- 8 amounts to 29,000 housing units that require
- 9 entitlement.
- 10 Finally, the next slide, the screen line,
- 11 the dotted line shows additional housing that Ho'opili
- 12 could supply if it were entitled. As you can see
- 13 Ho'opili is not the whole solution, but it could be a
- 14 significant part of the solution to this meeting the
- 15 housing needs of O'ahu residents in the future.
- In addition to housing we also estimate a
- 17 need for 3.4 million square feet more commercial in
- 18 Ewa; and 400 net acres more light industrial lands in
- 19 Ewa beyond what is currently entitled and planned in
- 20 the district.
- 21 Ho'opili's 2.96 million square feet of
- 22 commericial areas and the 40 net acres of business
- 23 park land, that's the proximate yield from the 50-acre
- 24 site that's proposed, would fill critical parts of
- 25 those needs also.

- 1 Ho'opili is an appropriate place to fulfill
- 2 those needs. It's long been part of the City's Second
- 3 City plan. It's a logical extension of the urban
- 4 core. It's within the Urban Growth Boundaries of the
- 5 Ewa DPA.
- 6 It is also a strategic location from a
- 7 market standpoint. It's at the Gateway to Kapolei.
- 8 It fronts H-1 Farrington, Fort Weaver and the new
- 9 Kualakahi Parkway. In broker's terminology it would
- 10 be called the 100 percent location.
- 11 It is at the approximate population center
- 12 of O'ahu. It is next to the currently developing UH
- 13 West O'ahu Campus and associated facilities, the DHHL
- 14 community of East Kapolei and its associated
- 15 Kamakakana Ali'i Project. And it's near to the
- 16 existing Ewa Villages and West Loch communities. And,
- 17 finally, it's on the City's proposed rail route.
- 18 As the Community Plan for Ho'opili has
- 19 continued to evolve, I've been in touch with D.R.
- 20 Horton to make sure that their plans are responsive to
- 21 the changing market environment. As noted last year
- 22 they prepared a phased development plan or PDP and
- 23 asked me to evaluate that.
- It really represented no change to the
- 25 overall plan. Mostly from a market standpoint what it

- 1 represents is more specificity in terms of the timing
- 2 and location of developments within the overall plan.
- 3 This plan does reflect a very strong
- 4 beginning in the first phase of D.R. Horton's plans.
- 5 To consider this opinion I reviewed 30 years of O'ahu
- 6 residential home sales. On the screen is a figure
- 7 from my December 2010 report, Petitioner's
- 8 Exhibit 33.1B at Page 3. This shows O'ahu's recent
- 9 residential sales cycles.
- 10 My survey captures two distinct cycles of
- 11 sales here and here, each 14 to 15 years long. These
- 12 historical sales patterns support the Petitioner's
- 13 short to medium-term outlook for Ho'opili because
- 14 coming online in the 2013 to 2020 period it appears
- 15 that that would be a period likely to occur in the
- 16 early years of the coming cycle here. And as you can
- 17 see the early to mid years of a cycle tend to be the
- 18 strongest sales periods of that cycle.
- 19 Conversely, D.R. Horton projects slower
- 20 sales than average in the second phase. And that also
- 21 makes sense as it would extend at the tail end of the
- 22 coming cycle and possibly into the beginning part of a
- 23 subsequent cycle.
- So let's turn to the economic and fiscal
- 25 findings. The results of my studies have not changed

- 1 since the 2007 study I did, but the figures I will be
- 2 presenting to you therefore are in 2007 dollars. And
- 3 the numbers, unless I say otherwise, represent direct,
- 4 indirect and induced impacts or total impacts of the
- 5 project.
- In terms of development employment we do
- 7 project 2300 to 3300 fulltime equivalent development-
- 8 related jobs per year during the buildout of the
- 9 project. Those could be associated with personal
- 10 earnings of some 131 to \$178 million per year paid to
- 11 those Hawai'i employees.
- 12 In terms of operations at buildout, you've
- 13 heard this number before many times, but my study
- 14 estimated that Ho'opili could support some 7,000
- 15 long-term full-time jobs.
- 16 Since a number of people have objected to
- 17 not knowing where those numbers came from, apparently
- 18 have not seen the study, I'll give you a little bit of
- 19 background on that. When I do a study like this I try
- 20 to use state and county figures where I can.
- In this case I've used the state's
- 22 input/output model which shows how any given dollar of
- 23 investment money put into the state or the county
- 24 creates jobs and income for a whole host of different
- 25 industries. So you can calibrate that to the nature

- 1 of the project you're looking at.
- 2 I generally also actually go out into the
- 3 field and try to get actual information. In this case
- 4 I looked at Kapolei information when a store opened.
- 5 Information was published about how big the store was,
- 6 how many employees they hired. I would note that and
- 7 build a database of that.
- 8 Very often I would call up the store
- 9 management or the owners to get more information about
- 10 that and find out if those were full-time jobs or
- 11 part-time jobs and where the people came from and so
- 12 on.
- 13 So there is a tremendous amount of math and
- 14 thought behind these numbers if anybody cares to hear
- 15 more about them. And you can find it in the studies
- 16 as well.
- So, to go back, those 7,000 jobs are pretty
- 18 much onsite. Those are the jobs that would occur
- 19 onsite. But we do recognize there are other jobs
- 20 Ho'opili would create offsite, even directly. Because
- 21 some of the jobs it creates might not occur there.
- 22 For instance, if a broker has a job because they're
- 23 selling units at Ho'opili, they may not necessarily be
- 24 working out of an office in Ho'opili.
- 25 If somebody visited a home or visitors came

- 1 to visit somebody who lived there who wouldn't
- 2 otherwise have visited Hawai'i and they're spending
- 3 money in the state, that would generate some jobs.
- 4 Also the business park itself has a unique
- 5 profile of types of businesses, some of which we think
- 6 might not exist in Hawai'i if you did not have this
- 7 development. These -- in total these net new jobs are
- 8 estimated at 1,550 total jobs, direct, indirect and
- 9 induced jobs in the state. And they're estimated to
- 10 generate personal earnings for those Hawai'i residents
- 11 of about \$109,000,000 per year.
- 12 In terms of fiscal impacts, the county's net
- 13 additional government operating revenues are projected
- 14 at 8 million per year to 2015; 28 million per year
- 15 between 2016 and 2030. That would give you
- 16 revenue-to-expenditure ratio of 8.5 to 10 during
- 17 buildout.
- 18 For the state we see net additional revenues
- 19 of 14 to 20 million per year. That means between 4.9
- 20 revenue dollars for each additional expense dollar
- 21 incurred by the state because of this project during
- 22 its buildout.
- 23 Q Dr. Bouslog, during the public testimony on
- 24 October 20, 2011 one of the public witnesses testified
- 25 that Ho'opili is not necessary because he heard that

- 1 the Ewa region has 30,000 permitted houses on the
- 2 books.
- 3 Some seem to argue that this number is
- 4 33,000 or even 35,000. What is your professional
- 5 opinion regarding this assessment?
- 6 A Yes, thank you for letting me comment on
- 7 that. I understand that these numbers are coming from
- 8 the Ewa Development Plan as prepared by the city DPP.
- 9 Recently DPP, as you probably know, issued an update
- 10 to that document which is called a Review Report and
- 11 it's now up for review. That new document shows
- 12 34,800 potential housing units that are zoned or
- 13 exempt in Ewa.
- 14 I've reviewed DPP's inventory against my own
- 15 estimate, which is that there are some 24,000
- 16 potential resident housing units in Ewa. So about
- 17 10,000 less than you see in DPP's numbers.
- And I consulted in detail with DPP this week
- 19 to understand the differences. Those differences can
- 20 be explained as follows: First of all, the city
- 21 inventory is of potential housing units, any kind of
- 22 housing unit. Mine is of potential primary resident
- 23 housing units. For instance, I do not count potential
- 24 for units at Ko Olina and Kapolei West that are
- 25 intended to be developed as second home, timeshare or

- 1 resort units.
- 2 Those numbers are in the city's numbers
- 3 which is appropriate for different types of uses.
- 4 They are residential types of units that would be
- 5 developed. They're just not units that would be
- 6 available as primary housing.
- 7 Intended resort development within those two
- 8 projects alone accounts for 4,000 units of the
- 9 difference between my numbers and the city's. And I'm
- 10 confident that resort timeshare and other visitor
- 11 units do not add to the resident housing stock that
- 12 I'm trying to explain here today.
- 13 A second difference between our two
- 14 methodologies is that the city counts units that could
- 15 potentially be developed given entitlements and land
- 16 areas reflecting the desire to see high density
- 17 developments in much of Ewa. And that also is an
- 18 appropriate way of looking at some of those lands.
- 19 However, in some cases landowners have
- 20 stated that they do not intend to develop at such
- 21 densities. They may not plan to develop housing on
- 22 some of those lands at all, and/or they may have
- 23 already made agreements or may already be underway at
- 24 developments that are being built at lower densities.
- 25 So those densities may not be achieved.

- 1 For instance, the city projects 4,700 units
- 2 on mixed-use sites within the City of Kapolei. But
- 3 the landowner, James Campbell Company, who I
- 4 interviewed for purposes of this testimony, reported a
- 5 future yield from those lands of only 1,000 units in
- 6 its most recent survey of housing projects that they
- 7 submitted to DPP. Included among those thousand units
- 8 is the developing Leihano community. So it's already
- 9 underway for far different density.
- 10 Finally, the city inventory in the updated
- 11 review is for July 2009. Whereas the numbers I'm
- 12 showing you today are as of today, more than two years
- 13 later. In the interim some 2,000 units have been
- 14 produced in Ewa and thus are no longer potential
- 15 future inventory.
- In conclusion, the 34,800 units that you'll
- 17 see on the current DPP report are appropriate for many
- 18 uses, but they are as of 2009. But to begin to
- 19 consider the potential supply of housing available to
- 20 future Ewa residents, I'm confident that our 24,000
- 21 number is a more appropriate one to use.
- 22 Q Dr. Bouslog, in your testimony that you've
- 23 just given to the Commission you mentioned a thousand
- 24 units at a project called Leihano. Why did you take
- 25 those units out?

- 1 A I'm not taking them out so much as those
- 2 units are taking up a great deal of the land that
- 3 underlies the 4700 units that the city's showing
- 4 within its Ewa Development Plan review document.
- 5 Q Does the Leihano project target a specific
- 6 market?
- 7 A Yes. That's also a retirement and senior
- 8 housing agreement.
- 9 Q So it's a senior housing project.
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Now, Dr. Bouslog, are you saying that 24,000
- 12 units will definitely be built in Ewa without
- 13 Ho'opili?
- A Not at all. We need to look at that 24,000
- 15 units with an educated eye also. The major projects
- 16 of the past, and as previously planned, cannot be
- 17 counted on to continue to deliver units that O'ahu
- 18 needs. Even within the 24,000 potential RH -- I call
- 19 them RHU's, resident housing units, that I'm counting
- 20 there's much uncertainty. Next slide.
- 21 On the screen is a figure from my
- 22 supplemental written direct testimony, Petitioner's
- 23 Exhibit 82.1B at Page 12. This shows the composition
- 24 and the buildout scenario of entitled potential
- 25 resident housing inventory in Ewa. So let's start at

- 1 the top.
- 2 This is 2011 in this first bar here. It's
- 3 approximately 246,000 units total remaining that could
- 4 be developed and are entitled. But over 6,000 of
- 5 these units, 25 percent of the total, are at Kalaeloa,
- 6 where other than Hunt, which is estimated to deliver
- 7 about 300 units max and a few possible renovations and
- 8 rehabs of existing units -- this count, by the way
- 9 includes existing housing at Kalaeloa -- there is very
- 10 unlikely that there'll be any significant other
- 11 residential development at Kalaeloa in the foreseeable
- 12 future.
- 13 And I confirmed this also last week in an
- 14 interview with the director of HCDA. As he noted,
- 15 HCDA likes to keep those units on their books and on
- 16 their plans because it's a guideline in helping them
- 17 plan for the infrastructure that they hope to attract
- 18 for Kalaeloa.
- But in the meantime I think everybody in
- 20 this room probably understands there is no appropriate
- 21 infrastructure in Kalaeloa for housing. The city
- 22 won't even take its buses there because the roads are
- 23 not able to accommodate a city bus. Every kind of
- 24 possible infrastructure is needed before you could
- 25 begin to develop housing there. And HCDA does not

- 1 have the funds to provide that.
- 2 Furthermore, none of the major landowners in
- 3 Kalaeloa has expressed an interest in developing
- 4 housing. In fact most of them are specifically not
- 5 interested in developing housing. DHHL is a major
- 6 landowner. And they've stated that their major
- 7 intention is to use those lands for commercial and
- 8 industrial income-producing properties to support
- 9 homesteading projects elsewhere.
- 10 The National Guard has not shown any
- 11 interest in developing housing. It tends to use its
- 12 properties for its mission. And the city has other
- 13 uses for its lands including a great deal of
- 14 parklands. So that's this first group of 25 percent
- 15 of the 24,000.
- 16 If we look at the next tier this is another
- 17 20 percent of the 24,000. It's over 5,000 units.
- 18 That represents two state projects: DHHL's East
- 19 Kapolei development, which is a very nice project and
- 20 a good project but, of course, it will be limited to
- 21 persons of Native Hawaiian ancestry.
- The majority of that is proposed housing at
- 23 UH West O'ahu where I'm sure you also know the
- 24 developer recently pulled out. So eventually UH West
- 25 O'ahu hopefully will develop these units, but they do

- 1 not at this time have a land plan or a developer in
- 2 place.
- 3 Only the bottom two tiers, the blue and
- 4 purple areas of this entire chart, really represent
- 5 primary housing that is in any way in process of being
- 6 developed for the people of O'ahu.
- 7 The majority of that blue, this blue area,
- 8 are affordable, are primary residential components of
- 9 otherwise high-end resort development. So that's the
- 10 30 percent affordable requirements, for instance, that
- 11 were put on Kapolei West, Ocean Pointe, Hoakolei,
- 12 Makaiwa Hills, and Ko Olina. It also includes some of
- 13 the A1 and A2 zoned properties at Ko Olina that could
- 14 be developed as second home or primary housing. So
- 15 again that number is generous.
- The remainder, the green area -- I'm sorry,
- 17 it's purple in this slide -- very small purple area is
- 18 the only real inventory of true primary workforce
- 19 housing development that is now being produced in the
- 20 Ewa area. And this represents less than 5,000 of the
- 21 total 24,000 units we talk about.
- 22 That area consists of Ewa Makai, Ewa
- 23 Villages, the small Palehua and Palailai developments
- 24 and remaining developments at Villages and City of
- 25 Kapolei. And note with historical rates of

- 1 absorption, those projects, those workforce housing
- 2 projects could be sold out by 2015, very soon after
- 3 the time Ho'opili hopes to enter the market.
- 4 Ho'opili is not anywhere on this chart now
- 5 because it is not entitled. But it would belong in
- 6 this bottom group because it is prime workforce and
- 7 primary housing. So while there are a lot of units
- 8 entitled for development in Ewa, for about half it's
- 9 unclear how, when or if ever they will get built and
- 10 their use will be restricted.
- And less than 5,000 of the possible units
- 12 would ever be in the primarily workforce housing
- 13 communities like what is planned for Ho'opili.
- 14 Q Dr. Bouslog, you also mentioned that
- 15 Ho'opili potentially would generate 7,000 permanent
- 16 jobs. Would these jobs all be expected to be located
- 17 within Ho'opili?
- 18 A Yes. Those are mostly at Ho'opili. As I
- 19 mentioned, a few of the brokerage jobs, which are a
- 20 couple hundred, may include people who have an office
- 21 offsite. But by and large those are all in Ho'opili.
- 22 Q Now, were you present in these hearings a
- 23 few weeks ago when Cameron Nekota of Horton-Schuler
- 24 testified?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Did you hear his statement that if Ho'opili
- 2 homes were built right now they would be selling in
- 3 the high 2's up to \$600,000?
- 4 A Excuse me. Could I go back to your prior
- 5 question?
- 6 Q Yes. Go ahead.
- 7 A I'm sorry. I think I misunderstood your
- 8 question. I thought you asked me if all those 7,000
- 9 jobs would be at Ho'opili. What I did want to add is
- 10 the time I did these projections we were looking for
- 11 jobs that D.R. Horton would create. So we did not
- 12 include other jobs that would locate onsite. And most
- 13 prominent among those would be the DOE jobs.
- 14 The DOE is looking at siting five schools
- 15 there. And they've told Horton they estimate those
- 16 would support another 500 jobs. So that's another
- 17 500 jobs onsite. That was your question.
- 18 Q Let me fast forward back again to the
- 19 testimony of Mr. Nekota. Did you hear his statement
- 20 that if Ho'opili were built right now that the homes
- 21 there would be selling in the high 2s up to about
- 22 \$600,000?
- 23 A Yes, I was.
- Q Dr. Bouslog, would a construction worker
- 25 earning about \$65,000 per year be able to buy a home

- 1 in Ho'opili?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q What about others? For example, a family of
- 4 four earning 80 percent of the median Honolulu income,
- 5 would they also be able to buy or purchase a home in
- 6 Ho'opili?
- 7 A Yes. I looked yesterday at the DPP's charts
- 8 and tables that they produced on housing. At the
- 9 80 percent of median Honolulu income level a family of
- 10 four would be expected to earn around \$79,000.
- 11 According to DPP's price analysis that
- 12 family should be able to buy a house ranging from 360
- 13 to \$380,000. So, yes, they would be able to buy a
- 14 home in Ho'opili in these price ranges.
- 15 Q Would a person earning \$48,000 a year be
- 16 able to find housing at Ho'opili?
- 17 A Yes. That 48,000 for a single person
- 18 equates to about a 70 percent of the median family
- 19 income in Honolulu for a single person. If that -- it
- 20 is difficult to provide housing, for sale housing for
- 21 the 70 percent of median income range.
- However, if that person had a spouse or
- 23 another family member or other income that was also
- 24 generating income for a household with just 16,000
- 25 more in household income equivalent to an entry level

- 1 or part-time retail or service job, they would be at
- 2 80 percent of the median family income for a family of
- 3 2.
- 4 And DPP's current figures indicate that such
- 5 a household should be able to buy a home priced
- 6 between \$295,000 and \$312,000 in 2011. So they would
- 7 also be in the price range envisioned by Mr. Nekota.
- 8 If that person was single and did not have
- 9 additional family members earing income, then they
- 10 would likely be accommodated in rental housing. And
- 11 it is the developer's intention to provide some of
- 12 their affordable housing commitment in rental housing.
- 13 And the 70 percent of median income is a prime
- 14 category for which that housing would be targeted.
- 15 So, yes, we think that this person should be able to
- 16 find housing in Ho'opili if they so desired.
- 17 Q Now, Dr. Bouslog, would you at this time
- 18 summarize your major conclusions that you draw from
- 19 the varies studies that you've prepared for this
- 20 particular project.
- 21 A Yes. Ho'opili is seen as a key part of the
- 22 solution for housing and other community needs; that
- 23 it's going to result from O'ahu's continued population
- 24 growth over the coming decades. These growth
- 25 pressures are going to arise from the need to

- 1 accommodate new households.
- 2 Those are households that are going to be
- 3 formed by our children, our grandchildren, our nieces
- 4 and nephews as well as some in-migrants to the island.
- 5 And it also addresses some significant pent-up needs
- 6 that we believe are out there currently.
- With its excellent location and planning
- 8 Ho'opili offers housing and community amenities that
- 9 would be more affordable than average and far more
- 10 affordable than almost any other new project being
- 11 developed.
- 12 It would be supplied with modern
- 13 infrastructure. It can be produced relatively
- 14 rapidly. And it would be transit ready complementing
- 15 the city's major investment in rail, if it is
- 16 developed.
- 17 If Ho'opili is not entitled we could expect
- 18 to see economic growth of the island curtailed. We
- 19 could also expect to see displacement of development
- 20 pressures to less appropriate areas of the island that
- 21 have not been planned to accommodate growth. This
- 22 could included rural areas of O'ahu, neighbor islands,
- 23 areas that are not planned as development plan areas.
- 24 And, by the way, they will -- those people
- 25 will still continue to generate traffic from wherever

- 1 they are, maybe even more so if they're pushed out
- 2 into areas not served by rail and not intended to
- 3 accommodate population growth.
- 4 If Ho'opili's not developed we could also
- 5 expect to see a worsening shortage of and rising
- 6 prices for primary housing. And the same might occur
- 7 for commercial/industrial properties which might be
- 8 good for landlords but it's certainly not good for
- 9 tenants or consumers. And, finally, we would expect
- 10 to see a less efficient transit system if it is built.
- 11 Q Dr. Bouslog, there have been some comments
- 12 made by public witnesses that jobs, employment
- 13 generated by a particular project is outside of the
- 14 purview of this Commission.
- 15 Isn't it true that your testimony and your
- 16 reports and your studies, at least with regard to job
- 17 creation, employment opportunities that are created by
- 18 this project, are an attempt by the Petitioner to
- 19 address those criteria that are in the state law, that
- 20 address job and employment opportunities that this
- 21 Commission is required by law to consider?
- 22 A Yes. I've actually looked at the law that
- 23 governs the Land Use Commission. And employment
- 24 generation is one of the criteria. Matter of fact, I
- 25 do economic and fiscal impact assessments as a major

- 1 part of my business. And one of the reasons I often
- 2 get asked to do them is because they're required by
- 3 petitions such as this because the Land Use
- 4 Commission's required to consider them.
- 5 Q Now, Dr. Bouslog, in your expert opinion and
- 6 based on your findings, is there still a need for the
- 7 project after contemplating the phased development
- 8 plan?
- 9 A Absolutely.
- 10 MR. KUDO: I have no further questions.
- 11 She's available for cross at this time.
- 12 CHAIRMAN LEZY: County?
- MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: I have no questions.
- 14 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Office of Planning?
- MR. YEE: Just to clarify.
- 16 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 17 BY MR. YEE:
- 18 Q When you were talking about the distinction
- 19 between the 34,800 homes estimated by DPP and 24,000
- 20 homes and you estimated, you came up with I think
- 21 three major reasons for that distinction, is that
- 22 right?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q I just want to know, you gave us some of the
- 25 numbers for some of the categories. Did you actually

- 1 do a quantitative count for each of the categories or
- 2 did you just sort of look at those categories and
- 3 determine sort of qualitatively they're large enough
- 4 that they should account for the whole 10,000?
- 5 A No. I did quantify them.
- 6 Q I know on the first one I think you said
- 7 4,000 homes on the difference between primary
- 8 residential versus including secondary homes.
- 9 A Yeah.
- 10 Q Then I heard you say on the third one 2,000
- 11 homes for houses that were already built between the
- 12 time DPP made their calculation and the time you did
- 13 your calculation.
- 14 A Yeah, I'm sorry. Let me look for my notes
- 15 here. Sorry, I may have to recreate that for you
- 16 sometime later. But is their 4,000 units difference
- 17 because of they're counting resort timeshares, so on.
- 18 There are 4700 minus a thousand. So about 3700 more
- 19 units in the City of Kapolei on BMX sites.
- 20 Q I'm sorry. What do you mean by BMX sites?
- 21 A Business mixed-use zoned sites. In other
- 22 words, the Campbell Company or whoever they sell their
- 23 lands to, could choose to develop those as commercial
- 24 sites, which in most cases is what they have been
- 25 doing with those city lands. It is also entitled in a

- 1 way that would permit -- permit second homes -- excuse
- 2 me, permit primary home development. I think I know
- 3 where I have that study, if you would give me a
- 4 second.
- 5 Q That's actually, I think, the number I was
- 6 missing. So, okay.
- 7 A Then there's 2,000 which is actually
- 8 occurred between 2009 the date of the city's study and
- 9 mine. So you've got 4,000 in one, almost 4,000 in the
- 10 second; 2,000 in the last time difference, so it's
- 11 close to....
- 12 Q Close to 10,000?
- 13 A Close to 10,000 which is the difference. I
- 14 prepared a detailed table. We actually went through
- 15 this project by project. Went through this the last
- 16 few days and reviewed discrepancies with DPP. So I
- 17 have a much more detailed analysis. But that's the
- 18 big picture summary of it.
- 19 O Just to confirm the last 2000 that were
- 20 already built is the net 2,000 -- it's a net. It
- 21 includes, for example, new homes that were permitted
- 22 between 2009, 2011 as well as the homes that were
- 23 already constructed, the net change is 2,000.
- 24 A I'm not sure what you mean by 'permitted.'
- 25 I think these are -- my count is units actually put in

- 1 place.
- 2 Q I guess what I'm saying is between 2009,
- 3 2011 some homes were already built, right?
- 4 A Correct.
- 5 O Between 2009 and 2011 one would think
- 6 there's some additional homes that were also
- 7 permitted.
- 8 A I'm not aware of any significant projects
- 9 that have been -- you mean granted entitlement by the
- 10 Land Use Commission?
- 11 O Or --
- 12 A Zoned?
- 13 Q -- or the county?
- 14 A Um, I don't know. They may have finalized
- 15 the zoning for Kapolei West in that period. But my
- 16 numbers are if a unit is entitled at the state level I
- 17 assume it's going to get its county zoning. So I
- 18 don't really pay a whole lot of attention to the
- 19 timing of county entitlements. But I really can't
- 20 think of any other significant projects that have been
- 21 entitled by the LUC in Ewa between '09 and '011.
- 22 Q Well, let me backtrack. My understanding
- 23 was DPP was calculating off the number of units that
- 24 were zoned which is county approval, right?
- 25 A Correct.

- 1 Q When you did your calculation you assumed
- 2 that they simply had LUC only?
- 3 A Correct. But if you look at the county's
- 4 table, their new review report, which is table 2.1 on
- 5 Page 2.11 if you'll care to look at the details of it
- 6 every project that has the LUC or every project that
- 7 does not yet have the LUC does not have the zoning
- 8 either.
- 9 Q I was wondering the other way around.
- 10 A Could there be something entitled at the LUC
- 11 but not zoned? There could be. I'm not sure. But
- 12 their number includes -- the 34,800 is units entitled
- 13 at the LUC. Actually I don't believe -- I don't
- 14 believe there is anything like that because their
- 15 schedule shows how many need zoning.
- 16 Q So "they" was referring to who?
- 17 A DPP. So the number of units that still
- 18 require zoning is 13,350. And on their schedule it is
- 19 identical to the number of units which need LUC
- 20 approval. And those are entirely coming from
- 21 Ho'opili, which is on their list, a piece of land in
- 22 Makakilo, one in Kapolei and that's it, three
- 23 projects.
- 24 Q So you don't believe there were any
- 25 significant numbers of units that were zoned between

- 1 2009 and 2011, that received their zoning between 2009
- 2 and 2011?
- 3 A I don't believe so.
- 4 MR. YEE: Okay. That's it. Thank you.
- 5 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Bouslog, the report that
- 6 you've been referring to, the review report, DPP's
- 7 review report, is that part of your report?
- 8 THE WITNESS: No. That's a report that DPP
- 9 released for public review, I think, last week. I
- 10 received it last week anyway via an e-mail link was
- 11 announced. So I'm not exactly sure when it was
- 12 released. But it's publicly available and it's
- 13 proposed by DPP. It is a review of the Ewa
- 14 Development Plan documents.
- 15 MR. KUDO: I think several public witnesses
- 16 referred to it in their testimony.
- 17 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Given that she's an expert
- 18 reference is fine. I just wanted to note it. I'd
- 19 like to continue with the order that I had previously
- 20 proposed. Mr. Seitz, are you prepared to proceed?
- 21 MR. SEITZ: Give me a minute. (pause) The
- 22 order is fine, but I have no questions.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Okay. Ms. Cerullo.
- 24 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 25 BY MS. CERULLO:

- 1 Q Good afternoon.
- 2 A Good afternoon.
- 3 Q In preparing your written testimony and your
- 4 reports for D.R. Horton, did you carefully consider
- 5 the Hawai'i State Plan at chapter 226 of the Hawai'i
- 6 Revised Statutes?
- 7 A I'm not sure what's there, no.
- 8 Q You didn't look at the Hawai'i State Plan.
- 9 Okay. Are you familiar with the -- well, you said you
- 10 were familiar with the LUC decision-making criteria.
- 11 Are you familiar with the criteria set forth in the
- 12 Hawaii Administrative Rules section 15-15-77 for land
- 13 use District Boundary Amendments?
- 14 A I don't know what that number refers to.
- 15 Q Okay. So based on that rule the
- 16 Commission -- I guess you're not aware that the
- 17 "Commission shall not approve a District Boundary
- 18 Amendment if it violates Hawaii Revised Statutes
- 19 section 205-16 which provides that no amendment to any
- 20 land use District Boundary by the LUC shall be adopted
- 21 unless such amendment conforms to the Hawai'i State
- 22 Plan."
- 23 Are you aware that Petitioner proposes to
- 24 build its development on approximately 1500 acres of
- 25 some of O'ahu's most productive farmland?

- 1 A I've heard people say that it's some of
- 2 O'ahu's most productive farmland. If you want to talk
- 3 about ag, though, I'm really not the person for that.
- 4 Q That's okay. I just wanted to know if you
- 5 had been aware of that. But you are familiar with
- 6 planning and the economy and jobs and how the whole
- 7 system works together.
- 8 A I do market and economic fiscal impact
- 9 assessments. So that's what I did in this context. I
- 10 don't look at the complete planning scenario of a job.
- 11 That's what the planner or the client would do. And
- 12 they hire experts in the other areas.
- 13 Q Okay. So I guess you don't know that one of
- 14 the objectives and guidelines and priorities of the
- 15 Hawai'i State Plan is the growth and development of
- 16 diversified agriculture, and that it shall be the
- 17 policy of the state, quote, "to encourage agriculture
- 18 by making best use of natural recourses."
- 19 MR. KUDO: I'm going to object to counsel's
- 20 question. She's arguing. And I believe the witness
- 21 has already been asked and answered with regard she is
- 22 not familiar with chapter 226.
- 23 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Where are you taking this,
- 24 Ms. Cerullo?
- MS. CERULLO: I'll move on to the next

- 1 topic.
- 2 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you.
- 3 MS. CERULLO: That she's not familiar with
- 4 the Hawai'i State Plan, which is the criteria. Did
- 5 you study the project's economic impact on agriculture
- 6 in the relevant area and on O'ahu?
- 7 THE WITNESS: No. There's a separate
- 8 witness who's an ag economist who will be presented
- 9 later in these hearings.
- 10 Q (Ms. Cerullo) Okay. I'm asking because you
- 11 testified about the economy. And you also testified
- 12 about jobs. So did you also study how many permanent
- 13 agriculture jobs and jobs related to agricultural
- 14 systems, as you called it, the direct, indirect and
- 15 induced jobs that will be lost if Ho'opili is built?
- 16 A We -- I believe I did have a figure of jobs
- 17 on site or an estimate which is, you know, a minimal
- 18 number compared to those that would be created. And
- 19 the numbers of ag jobs that would get created because
- 20 of Ho'opili, mostly through its indirect and induced
- 21 effects, are included in the multipliers that DBEDT
- 22 produces in its input/output econometric model. And
- 23 so those are included. Those impacts would be
- 24 included in the estimates I provided.
- 25 Q Those are the jobs, the ag jobs that would

- 1 be lost if Ho'opili is built.
- 2 A No. I'm talking about ag jobs that would be
- 3 created.
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 A Not direct onsite because truthfully the
- 6 plan for onsite agriculture was not available when I
- 7 first did my studies in 2007. So we didn't assume any
- 8 onsite farming at that time. Now, you know, there may
- 9 be some other jobs as well that would occur onsite.
- 10 Q Okay. The 2300 to 3300 development-related
- 11 jobs that you spoke about during the buildout of the
- 12 project, are those permanent jobs or temporary jobs?
- 13 A Those occur during buildout.
- 14 Q So they're temporary.
- 15 A They would go on for approximately 19 years
- 16 of the projected buildout period.
- 17 Q You said in your full report, the March 2007
- 18 report, it's entitled "Market assessment for
- 19 Ho'opili," that's at Appendix J of Exhibit 5, that's
- 20 the Final EIS, that Ho'opili's expected to be directly
- 21 associated with 7,000 jobs.
- We've heard that number quite a bit. I'm
- 23 going to refer now to Page 17 of your actual report.
- 24 The 7,000 number is what a lot of people are really
- 25 excited about, and I think confused about. And I

- 1 certainly was as well.
- On Page 17 you said, "From a broader
- 3 standpoint many of the jobs to be located at Ho'opili
- 4 would not be net new jobs for Hawai'i." Is that
- 5 correct?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q So, in fact, your 7,000 number is largely
- 8 based on jobs being relocated to the area, is that
- 9 right?
- 10 A They could be. They could be.
- 11 Q Okay. So how many net new jobs will be,
- 12 will Ho'opili actually generate by 2030?
- 13 A A conservative estimate of that is 1550.
- 14 Q But that's not direct net new jobs.
- 15 A Correct.
- 16 Q Okay. Your report says 680 net direct new
- 17 jobs.
- 18 A That's correct.
- 19 Q Six hundred eighty. So it's actually not
- 20 7,000 new jobs. I was thinking before that Ho'opili
- 21 was actually generating 7,000 new jobs. But after
- 22 looking at your report closely it's actually net 680
- 23 new jobs over 20 years.
- 24 A I would say 1550.
- 25 Q Those are indirect, et cetera?

- 1 A Right.
- 2 Q But not direct net new jobs.
- 3 A Right. For instance, we don't want to
- 4 double count jobs that might occur anyway. For
- 5 instance, the 500 DOE jobs, which are significant,
- 6 when we talk about how many jobs are going to be
- 7 onsite. If we are starting to talk about traffic,
- 8 it's important to know those, there could be 500
- 9 people coming and going to work at Ho'opili.
- 10 But theoretically our population grows by
- 11 175,000 people. Those people are going to live
- 12 somewhere. And the DOE is going to provide an
- 13 education for those children somewhere. And so those
- 14 jobs could occur off Ho'opili if Ho'opili didn't occur
- 15 or on Ho'opili. So I tried to be extremely
- 16 conservative when I generate a net number and not
- 17 looking at jobs that are more driven by population
- 18 growth.
- 19 Q Okay. Thank you. Let's see. On page seven
- 20 of your written testimony you stated that there will
- 21 be a housing deficiency of 29,000 units on O'ahu by
- 22 2030. And then you say, and I quote, "If there are no
- 23 further significant entitlements."
- 24 How accurate is that conclusion if it's
- 25 based on the assumption that there will be no further

- 1 housing entitlements from 2009 to 2030?
- 2 A Well, that's why it says "if there are no
- 3 further entitlements." I hope there are further
- 4 entitlements or we're going to be in a far more
- 5 serious housing crisis than we are in today.
- 6 So the hope is that Ho'opili and a few other
- 7 projects are entitled to fill that gap. But as I
- 8 mentioned, as you can see in this screen here, huge
- 9 numbers of the units that are assumed to get
- 10 developed, tens of thousands of them possibly may
- 11 never even occur in the next few decades. So that
- 12 29,000 number is a rather minimum number, I believe.
- 13 O But that doesn't take into account other
- 14 urban renewal projects, other affordable housing
- 15 projects, other projects planned or to be planned that
- 16 will be entitled by 2030 that you right here today
- 17 don't know about yet? I mean that's 21 years.
- 18 A It does. I put in, as I said, there's an
- 19 allowance in the project -- in my analysis for
- 20 development in the PUC at a rate more or less
- 21 comparable to what we saw in the boom years on O'ahu.
- 22 So I think it's a rather aggressive rate of
- 23 new housing production in the PUC. And if you look at
- 24 the city's plans, the only areas where they're really
- 25 looking at permitting development are Ewa and the PUC,

- 1 a few other infill areas. But those are the
- 2 development areas. And, of course, Central O'ahu is
- 3 being considered as well.
- 4 Q But couldn't there be some other
- 5 entitlements that you don't know about yet down the
- 6 road that are being planned? We can't look into the
- 7 future. I mean it's just, it's confusing because you
- 8 say 29,000 if there are no further entitlements until
- 9 2030. I just don't see how you can make that
- 10 conclusion.
- 11 A When I say "entitlement" I mean at the state
- 12 level. So, in other words, almost all of the PUC is
- 13 already urban. It doesn't require state entitlement.
- 14 So HCDA is going to build highrises in Kaka'ako.
- 15 O I see.
- 16 A Ward is going to build highrises in
- 17 Kaka'ako. And there's going to be new development
- 18 in -- redevelopments in Moiliili and Pearl City.
- 19 Those are all accounted for in there because I cannot
- 20 anticipate every project that's going to occur over
- 21 the next 19 years. We did make an exhaustive
- 22 inventory of every single project over about 50 units
- 23 that's been announced so far.
- 24 But in addition to that I added a factor
- 25 equivalent to the amount of new housing that the PUC

- 1 has absorbed during its boom years.
- 2 MR. YEE: I'm sorry. When you say "PUC" do
- 3 you mean the LUC?
- 4 THE WITNESS: PUC, the primary urban center.
- 5 MR. YEE: Oh, primary urban center. Thank
- 6 you. I'm sorry.
- 7 Q (Ms. Cerullo): But there could be other
- 8 developments that are already entitled in urban areas
- 9 that will satisfy or that will meet the housing needed
- 10 in the future.
- 11 A And that's why there's a generous allowance
- 12 in there. And I hope that the rest of that 29,000
- 13 need or much of it is absorbed within the PUC. And if
- 14 we develop rail it should be absorbed at TOD sites
- 15 around rail stations.
- But as you probably know there are great
- 17 barriers, physical and financial, and even legal to
- 18 producing housing around the TOD sites.
- 19 Q Okay. At Page 4 of your report you say --
- 20 I'm sorry, the written testimony -- you said, "The
- 21 only area of O'ahu on which substantial housing
- 22 development appears feasible and acceptable to the
- 23 public include Ewa, Central O'ahu, and the PUC,
- 24 primary urban center," is that correct? That's your
- 25 testimony.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q If I were to tell you that one of the
- 3 housing objectives for the Hawai'i State Plan, which
- 4 is something very important to the LUC, if I were to
- 5 tell you that one of the housing objectives is to
- 6 "promote appropriate improvement, rehabilitation and
- 7 maintenance of existing housing units in residential
- 8 areas and to facilitate the use of available vacant
- 9 developable and underutilized urban lands for
- 10 housing", would you still think that the Ho'opili
- 11 development -- not "still" think -- but would you
- 12 think that the Ho'opili development would conform to
- 13 the Hawai'i State Plan or objective for urban renewal?
- 14 A Yes. I think that what we've found through
- 15 planning processes is that the public is willing to
- 16 accept development in the Primary Urban Center. And
- 17 we've seen the public and the market accept it in
- 18 Central O'ahu. And we've certainly planned for it out
- 19 in Ewa. Yes. Redevelopment and rehabilitation will
- 20 occur and should occur. But those are not going to
- 21 deliver large numbers of units. We need for that to
- 22 occur so as not to lose units. But they will not be a
- 23 major source of new housing for the island.
- Q But you wouldn't call Ho'opili urban
- 25 renewal, would you?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q So if the Hawai'i State Plan housing
- 3 objective was promoting urban renewal, would you say
- 4 that Ho'opili conforms to that objective?
- 5 A I'd say Ho'opili probably conforms to a
- 6 different objective which is to provide housing for
- 7 the people of Hawai'i.
- 8 MS. CERULLO: All right. Thank you. No
- 9 further questions.
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley.
- 11 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 12 BY DR. DUDLEY:
- 13 Q Dr. Bouslog, I just want to go back to the
- 14 Ewa Development Plan for one second. The Ewa
- 15 Development Plan, you're saying that these are the
- 16 houses that are already approved by the Land Use
- 17 Commission. But it says down at the bottom where it
- 18 says "total" it says "total zoned or exempt." Zoning
- 19 is done by the city and this is the Ewa Development
- 20 Plan Ewa. Would you agree that the 34,805, therefore,
- 21 are zoned or fully exempt to a total zoned?
- 22 A Sure. They're zoned. It's just that
- 23 they're not likely to produce primary housing. Many
- 24 of them are not, as I explained on this chart here.
- Q Okay. You know, you talk about the primary

- 1 housing like it's, like we're looking at these figures
- 2 only, only because these are the houses, primary
- 3 houses that are going to be available. Okay. But
- 4 we're also looking at these figures as jobs, you know.
- 5 You talk about Leihano as if it's nothing. But that's
- 6 jobs building it, isn't it?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And then DHHL and all the houses with UH
- 9 West O'ahu, those are jobs, right?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Okay. All right. And Ko Olina with all the
- 12 timeshares and so forth I mean those are jobs, right?
- 13 A They create jobs, yes.
- 14 Q They create jobs. Okay. Good. So would
- 15 you agree, then, that we've got 34,805 units that are
- 16 going to have jobs?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q No. Thank you. Let's move on to other
- 19 questions then.
- 20 A Okay.
- 21 Q I'm interested in the fact that, you know,
- 22 don't we have people leaving the islands more than
- 23 coming into the islands? And don't we have a
- 24 declining birth rate? Then why do we have such a
- 25 pent-up need for houses?

- 1 A You know, there was one year in 2007 --
- 2 (microphone adjustment) I'm sorry. Was I answering a
- 3 question?
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Actually, you can go ahead.
- 5 A Could you repeat the question -- oh, yes.
- 6 I'm sorry, yes. You said: Are people leaving. Are
- 7 people leaving the state. The census provides an
- 8 estimate of population every year and I monitor that
- 9 every year. There was one year, I think was 2007,
- 10 where they thought our population had gone down by
- 11 about .3 percent or maybe less than that. But it
- 12 resumed growth, by their estimates, the next year.
- 13 And on average, even in these relatively weak years,
- 14 we've been realizing .5 to .7 percent growth per year
- 15 on O'ahu.
- 16 Q (Dr. Dudley) Okay. And this .5 to
- 17 .7 percent growth this is in-migration?
- 18 A It's births, less deaths and in-migration.
- 19 Q Okay. And then the births less deaths kind
- 20 of situation don't we have -- we aren't reproducing
- 21 our own population, right? Don't we have enough birth
- 22 control here that we're not reproducing our own
- 23 population? Isn't that a problem?
- 24 A I wouldn't know about that. (Laughter). I'm
- 25 not sure how to answer that.

- 1 Q Okay. (Laughter). Well, should that be true
- 2 then wouldn't it be true that we're primarily building
- 3 these houses for new people coming in?
- 4 A The population growth on O'ahu is a
- 5 combination of children being born to residents here,
- 6 and people deciding to move to Hawai'i. But remember
- 7 that people moving to O'ahu could be people moving
- 8 from the neighbor islands. It's not all just haoles,
- 9 if that's who we don't like. It's people moving from
- 10 the neighbor islands.
- 11 And sometimes it's also the young people who
- 12 may be young professionals who left Hawai'i years ago
- 13 when they went to college and are now having children
- 14 and deciding here's an opportunity to come back and
- 15 live in Hawai'i.
- So although they may be in-migrants per se,
- 17 many of these people do have ties to Hawai'i.
- 18 Q Okay. When you say "many of these people"
- 19 have you ever done any kind of studies about that so
- 20 that you could tell us how many of these in-migrant
- 21 people are really returnees?
- 22 A No. I don't have a study on that. I think
- 23 DBEDT has done some surveys like that.
- 24 Q Okay. Dealing with the idea that we do have
- 25 a great in-migration situation, though, how do we

- 1 know -- we talk about these affordable houses, how do
- 2 we keep the in-migrating people from buying up all the
- 3 affordable houses so that our people are stuck with
- 4 the big houses, the more expensive houses?
- 5 A When affordable houses are offered they're
- 6 offered to the public. Anybody can apply for them. I
- 7 don't think -- (microphone adjustment) -- I don't know
- 8 that that's ever been a problem.
- 9 Q You don't know that it's ever been a
- 10 problem. Okay. So you have no studies to show,
- 11 though, that it's not a problem. I mean the problem
- 12 with a lot of people that I talked to, they say, you
- 13 know, "people come in and buy up the places. People
- 14 have more money than I do and they come in and buy up
- 15 the places, you know."
- And I'm talking about the affordable houses.
- 17 I'm talking about the senior citizen housing that's
- 18 around. People coming from all kinds of places as
- 19 long as they have the passport that shows, American
- 20 passport, as long as they're American citizens they
- 21 can buy.
- 22 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley, are you posing a
- 23 question?
- DR. DUDLEY: I'm sorry. Yes, I was but it
- 25 got turned into something else. I'm sorry.

- 1 (Laughter). Let's move on to my next question.
- 2 Q I'm really concerned about the downtown
- 3 business district of Kapolei, which seems -- wouldn't
- 4 you agree that it's not being developed the way it
- 5 should be?
- 6 A Like the rest of the island and the state,
- 7 Kapolei's commercial properties are having a hard time
- 8 right now. Leases are -- the leasing activity is
- 9 weak. I think when the economy returns they will see
- 10 a great deal and a surge of leasing. And there will
- 11 be renewed interest in office space as well as other
- 12 types of development.
- 13 Certainly the retail aspect of commercial
- 14 development has done very well in Kapolei, and we're
- 15 seeing growth. My understanding is those
- 16 establishments are doing very well.
- 17 Q Okay. Are you aware the Bank of Hawai'i
- 18 took all of its people back into town; that Bank of
- 19 Hawai'i building is pretty empty now?
- 20 A I did hear they took some. And part of
- 21 that, I think, is employers finding that if their
- 22 employees, some of them want to be in town. And if
- 23 there are appropriate housing opportunities for them
- 24 out in Ewa, they, may be happy to live there. But
- 25 Kapolei is going through growing pains now. It's in

- 1 the early phases of becoming a city. The jobs and the
- 2 housing are coming. But it's gonna take it a little
- 3 while to become a true cultural and community center.
- 4 But I firmly believe in the vision of Kapolei. And I
- 5 believe it's going to be a wonderful dynamic second
- 6 city to Honolulu in our lifetimes.
- Would you agree that the downtown Kapolei
- 8 business district, one of the principal values of it
- 9 is to take people off of the freeway and give them
- 10 jobs here?
- 11 A I think it functions in that way. I
- 12 wouldn't say its reason for being but it certainly
- 13 functions that way. In my mind as a market expert its
- 14 more critical function is to provide a jobs base for a
- 15 city. If you want to plan a city you need jobs there.
- 16 Q Okay. And your 7,000 jobs or 680, -50,
- 17 whatever it is jobs in Kapolei, they're not going to
- 18 take people off the freeway, right?
- 19 A If you're working at Ho'opili and you live
- 20 in Ho'opili, then I would presume you're not getting
- 21 in your car to commute into town. So that car is off
- 22 the freeway.
- 23 Q So if we're going to build projects then to
- 24 try to take people off the freeway and solve the
- 25 problems out there, shouldn't we be focusing on the

- 1 downtown business district of Kapolei instead of
- 2 building Ho'opili?
- 3 A The city of Kapolei has been planned as an
- 4 integrated city with both residential and commercial
- 5 aspects to it. Downtown Kapolei is, of course, the
- 6 job center of it.
- 7 But this east Kapolei community is evolving
- 8 as a secondary support community much as, let's say,
- 9 you could see it on a closer scale the Kapiolani
- 10 district where Waikiki is to a central business
- 11 district downtown.
- 12 So longer term you may have a major higher
- 13 rise area in the city of Kapolei and a secondary urban
- 14 area in East Kapolei. And that's appropriate.
- 15 Ho'opili was not planned to create jobs. This is a,
- 16 primarily a workforce housing development.
- 17 And as I was hoping to show with this chart
- 18 that's still on the wall, there is a very, very dire
- 19 need for workforce housing even in Kapolei to
- 20 accommodate the future growth. And that's the market
- 21 that Ho'opili primarily addresses. It also happens to
- 22 have a substantial core of commercial properties
- 23 because it is, as I said, a hundred percent location.
- 24 It is a very prime commercial location.
- 25 But the reason for its being there and the

- 1 reason for, I think, its being on the city plan is not
- 2 to create another job center per se. That's occurring
- 3 at UH West O'ahu. That's occurring at Kamakana Ali'i.
- 4 Hopefully that will occur at Kalaeloa. That's
- 5 occurring at Ko Olina. That's occurring in downtown
- 6 Kapolei.
- 7 Q I know the question was asked before about
- 8 closing the farm and the economic consequences of
- 9 closing the farm. But I think that somehow that
- 10 question didn't really get answered in the way I'd
- 11 like to address it.
- 12 There are direct jobs and then there are
- 13 indirect jobs like those who provide seed and
- 14 fertilizer and tractors and things like that. Then
- 15 there are induced jobs like value-added people who
- 16 make, slice up melons and put 'em in containers and
- 17 sell the sliced melon and stuff like that.
- 18 When you take all of those jobs -- have you
- 19 ever looked at the whole picture of what it would be
- 20 like to close the farm and what the loss would be in
- 21 economic terms? What the loss would be in
- 22 direct/indirect induced jobs?
- 23 A You're talking about Aloun Farms' operation
- 24 and maybe Jefts' operation?
- 25 Q Yeah, yeah.

- 1 A My understanding is Mr. Jefts is moving his
- 2 operation. And there's nothing to stop Aloun Farms,
- 3 its operations. If there's a demand for that produce
- 4 on this island, then there's a market for that. And
- 5 if Aloun doesn't want to produce the same product
- 6 somewhere else I think another farmer will. And those
- 7 jobs will get created by virtue of the demand and
- 8 they'll get sustained, and I hope those jobs increase.
- 9 Like you, I believe in buying local produce and foods
- 10 wherever we can and supporting our local businesses.
- 11 Q I think we're going to be working on whether
- 12 or not Aloun can actually move the farm with other
- 13 speakers. But the question is: Have you ever looked
- 14 into the economic consequences of what if they did
- 15 close the farm, how great the consequences would be?
- 16 A No, I didn't look at that because I don't
- 17 see that as being a consequence of Ho'opili's
- 18 development.
- 19 Q Okay. And then, let's see. You just
- 20 mentioned that you were into local produce. I imagine
- 21 organic food, and things like. Would you agree that
- 22 there's a new trend going on where people are becoming
- 23 much, much more interested in this kind of, in fresh
- 24 food, fresh local food?
- 25 A I think so. I hope so.

- 1 Q And would you agree that with this should
- 2 come a growing of farms rather than a diminution of
- 3 the amount of farms we have?
- 4 A I hope there is.
- 5 Q Okay. Have you ever looked in the economic
- 6 consequences of direct jobs, indirect jobs, induced
- 7 jobs and all the other good things that would go with,
- 8 let's say, improving our economy by improving our
- 9 local produce by, say, 10 percent or 20 percent,
- 10 30 percent?
- 11 A No. That would be a different study than
- 12 what I did for Ho'opili here.
- 13 Q Okay. Are you aware that there's a problem
- 14 with finding available affordable farmland? Are you
- 15 aware of that at all that young farmers are having a
- 16 problem finding that farmland?
- 17 A I'm really not an expert on the economics of
- 18 farming or agriculture. D.R. Horton does have an ag
- 19 expert who will be coming up later. And he, I think,
- 20 is aware of that.
- 21 Q Okay. Let me just close with a different
- 22 question here. The Friends of Makakilo, our
- 23 organization, has an Exhibit R9 which was produced by
- 24 the National Relocation.com which says that in 2009
- 25 there were 29,538 --

- 1 MR. KUDO: I'm going to object. That
- 2 particular exhibit has not been introduced or
- 3 admitted.
- 4 MR. DUDLEY: Okay. Are you aware that
- 5 nationalrelocation.com --
- 6 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley, are you going to
- 7 reference the exhibit? The exhibit's not been
- 8 admitted. And it is subject to your pending Exhibit
- 9 List.
- MR. DUDLEY: Okay.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Can you ask a question
- 12 without referring to that exhibit?
- MR. DUDLEY: That's what I'm trying to do
- 14 right now.
- 15 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Okay.
- 16 Q (Dr. Dudley) : Are you aware that there are
- 17 some studies that say that there are 29,000 vacant
- 18 homes, vacant houses on the Island of O'ahu that -- at
- 19 least there were 29,000 vacant houses on O'ahu in the
- 20 year 2009?
- 21 A I'm not familiar with that number. But it
- 22 wouldn't surprise me if there are a great deal because
- 23 some 5 to 10 percent of all housing stock in the
- 24 islands is kept as second homes or resort homes for
- 25 occasional use.

- 1 So those units are very often vacant.
- 2 That's why when you talk about housing on O'ahu you
- 3 have to be careful in understanding what, the nature
- 4 of that housing.
- 5 Q Okay. One last question is about the
- 6 affordable housing question, going back to this again.
- 7 You said that a person with \$60,000 salary could buy a
- 8 \$200,000 house -- \$300,000 house. I think the figure
- 9 was a high 200,000s.
- 10 A Well, I know -- Mr. Kudo asked me if a
- 11 construction worker earning 65,000 could buy a home
- 12 there in Ho'opili and I said "yes". I did not talk
- 13 about the price of the home. But we do have figures
- 14 for that if you want to know the city's estimate of
- 15 what that person could afford.
- 16 Q Okay. Could you tell me if a person with
- 17 \$65,000 salary were to buy a home in Ho'opili, which
- 18 they say is going to start in the top 200,000s, could
- 19 you tell us how much money is going to be left over
- 20 for that fellow after he pays his mortgage?
- 21 A The city standards for affordable housing,
- 22 which is where I got these numbers, require that no
- 23 more than 33 percent of family income goes to housing;
- 24 which, by the way, is less than what my family spends
- 25 on housing, a lesser share.

- 1 Q I'm sorry. I didn't catch that last
- 2 comment.
- 3 A Which is actually less than what my family,
- 4 the share of my family's income that goes to housing.
- 5 I think many families not in affordable housing market
- 6 find they're spending a great deal of your family
- 7 income on housing.
- 8 But the standard for, that the city uses in
- 9 order to devise numbers for the price of housing that
- 10 should be affordable to any given market segment, is
- 11 limited to considering 33 percent of that family's
- 12 income. So they would have the other 67 percent
- 13 available for their other expenses.
- 14 Q So what you're telling us is that on a
- 15 \$65,000 salary they use only 30 percent for housing,
- 16 they could still afford a 200,000 -- \$300,000 house?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q I see. Okay. Thank you.
- 19 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Redirect?
- MR. KUDO: No redirect.
- 21 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Commissioners, questions?
- 22 Commissioner Heller.
- COMMISSIONER HELLER: Yes, I have a couple
- 24 questions regarding your attempt to quantify the gap
- 25 between housing supply and housing demand. I have to

- 1 admit it's been a few decades since I took Economics
- 2 101.
- 3 But I recall the concept of a demand curve
- 4 where demand is a function of price and the number of
- 5 units demanded is related to the cost. Conceptually
- 6 what does it mean to come up with a single number for
- 7 the demand without reference to a price level?
- 8 THE WITNESS: Well, certainly the theory,
- 9 the underpinnings of the study, if you will, are that
- 10 if the state and the city believe we're going to have
- 11 a certain number of people living on O'ahu, and I used
- 12 a study that the state and the county agencies
- 13 commissioned by SMS on household formation. So that
- 14 translated that it into households.
- 15 In other words, the number of households
- 16 that are going to want to be formed. And we looked at
- 17 what it would take to house those households.
- 18 Yes, of course, if you put financial
- 19 pressure on a household some of the kids will stay
- 20 home, live with mom and dad even when they're 30 or
- 21 40, so there's elasticity to that demand.
- But the premise is that we are looking to
- 23 house the households that would normally have been
- 24 formed in one way or another. And I think it's the
- 25 same premise that guides the city's affordable housing

- 1 guidelines and that underlies projects like this that
- 2 attempt to provide workforce and not luxury housing.
- 3 If you notice the price range for Ho'opili
- 4 with a top price that Mr. Nekota mentioned of \$600,000
- 5 for a single-family home, that's pretty much the
- 6 median price on O'ahu now. So what you're looking at
- 7 Ho'opili is an entire development of nearly 12,000
- 8 homes at median price or less.
- 9 This is something that really has not been
- 10 developed before on this island. It's catering to the
- 11 affordability needs of this community in a way that I
- 12 haven't seen other projects I've worked on ever
- 13 consider.
- 14 COMMISSIONER HELLER: But when you come up
- 15 with a number for demand, you're really coming up with
- 16 essentially a number for households as opposed to how
- 17 many housing units people will want to buy.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Well, 'cause this includes,
- 19 this would include rental housing as well. So it's
- 20 not all for sale. It's a housing unit. So, yes, I'm
- 21 looking at households. And the goal is to say that
- 22 households that are doubled up, not because they
- 23 choose to live with gramma or want to live with your
- 24 grown children, but households that are living that
- 25 way only because they cannot afford to live otherwise.

- 1 It's the premise of the study that it should be public
- 2 policy to try to accommodate housing for those
- 3 households.
- 4 COMMISSIONER HELLER: Right. But
- 5 conceptually the number of housing units that people
- 6 want to either buy or rent is going to be a function
- 7 of what it costs.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 9 COMMISSIONER HELLER: And I mean, for
- 10 example, if somebody out there could magically somehow
- 11 provide lots and lots of housing units for \$200,000
- 12 each, we would suddenly have a lot more population on
- 13 O'ahu, wouldn't we?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yes, you may. But the
- 15 population is also going to be constrained by economic
- 16 and jobs opportunities here.
- 17 COMMISSIONER HELLER: But would you agree
- 18 that it's trying to put a single number out there and
- 19 say this is the number of housing units demanded is in
- 20 a sense an oversimplification?
- 21 THE WITNESS: It is a macro view of the
- 22 housing market.
- 23 COMMISSIONER HELLER: Without taking into
- 24 account demand related to price or interest rates or
- 25 anything else that may affect housing demand.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Correct.
- 2 COMMISSIONER HELLER: Thank you.
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Commissioners, any other
- 4 questions? Commissioner Chock.
- 5 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Maybe just a couple,
- 6 couple of clarifying questions on the absorption
- 7 numbers. If I read your testimony correctly you are
- 8 projecting for Ho'opili 650 total units of absorption
- 9 per year?
- 10 THE WITNESS: Average.
- 11 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Average. And that's
- 12 beginning in what year?
- 13 THE WITNESS: 2013.
- 14 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: 2013. And what is the
- 15 total absorption right now annually in 'Ewa?
- 16 THE WITNESS: In 'Ewa now, you know,
- 17 historically we saw, I want to say 1500 to 1700 if
- 18 you're talking about new units.
- 19 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: New units. The most
- 20 recent year.
- 21 THE WITNESS: The most recent year, I can't
- 22 tell you but it's been substantially less.
- 23 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Rough order of
- 24 magnitude.
- THE WITNESS: You know, there's been so

- 1 little housing produced in the last few years, but I'd
- 2 say 800, maybe, a thousand?
- 3 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: 800,000?
- 4 THE WITNESS: 800 or a thousand.
- 5 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Oh, 800 or a thousand.
- 6 Okay. And during sort of the peak years, the most
- 7 recent peak years 2005 through 2008, what would you
- 8 say on average 'Ewa was absorbing?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Rather than quessing I think I
- 10 have those numbers in my study so let me look for you.
- 11 (pause)
- 12 Okay. Sorry. Stand corrected. The peak
- 13 for 'Ewa sales, according to my data was in 2003 with
- 14 a little more than 1200 sold in 'Ewa.
- 15 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: So if I were to
- 16 understand your absorption projection for Ho'opili,
- 17 basically what you're saying is in 2013 the Petitioner
- 18 would need to not only get State Land Use approval,
- 19 but county zoning, build 650 units and sell 650 units
- 20 on average in 2013?
- 21 THE WITNESS: When we first did this study
- 22 was a year or so ago. So, you know, I think it was a
- 23 little more optimistic as to how, when the LUC
- 24 hearings would conclude and so on.
- 25 So that number may be, of course, it depends

- 1 on how long these hearings take and what occurs at
- 2 zoning and so on. But the average figure is an
- 3 average for the 19 years on the marketplace. The
- 4 first year we would assume there's organizational
- 5 factors and it's going to be quite a bit less, but the
- 6 other years with quite a bit more.
- 7 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Of those 650 units how
- 8 does that break down? How does that number break down
- 9 by product type and market segment?
- 10 THE WITNESS: Well, as I said, almost all of
- 11 Ho'opili is really targeted at the median house level
- 12 and below. And, you know, I don't have the figures
- 13 before me to tell you about the first phase versus
- 14 others. But I know overall majority of it is
- 15 multi-family as opposed to single-family.
- 16 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: So 650, a majority of
- 17 the 650 is median and below multi-family.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Median home price.
- 19 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Median home price. Did
- 20 your analysis take into account -- what kind of
- 21 multi-family product did it take into account?
- 22 THE WITNESS: We did not look -- as I said
- 23 this is a macro analysis because not -- we weren't
- 24 considering price elasticity, as Mr. Heller asked.
- 25 And we also didn't look at the demands specific to

- 1 multi-family or single-family housing. So I don't
- 2 have a mix with separate absorption figures for the
- 3 two.
- 4 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: So would your numbers
- 5 change if there was a greater amount of supply that
- 6 was in the multi-family market segment?
- 7 THE WITNESS: You know, Ho'opili represents
- 8 a new type of development. It will take some
- 9 educating of the market. It is a higher density
- 10 project than we've seen and that's one of the reasons
- 11 why it's able to get the affordability levels that it
- 12 is. That's why, you know, that conforms with Smart
- 13 Planning Principles and so forth.
- 14 So there will be a need to educate the
- 15 marketplace and to create and teach people about the
- 16 types of housing that is available. The targets for
- 17 some of the early housing, especially multi-family
- 18 housing, are going to be smaller households also. But
- 19 those are segments, if you look at the market study,
- 20 that are growing rapidly in demand.
- 21 There's two things driving that. One, all
- 22 of the Baby Boomers such as myself are experiencing
- 23 their kids moving out. And there's an opportunity for
- 24 many baby boom families, which is a huge segment of
- 25 our households, to downsize. Many of them are looking

- 1 to simplify their lives or need to simplify their
- 2 lives for financial reasons. So they're looking for
- 3 smaller units.
- 4 At the same time you have Gen-Y now coming
- 5 up and buying entry level houses. That's a fairly
- 6 large cohort. Those are the young adult children of
- 7 the baby boom. It's another what's also called an
- 8 echo boom. So they are now looking at buying houses.
- 9 So we do believe that the types of housing
- 10 consumption we're going to see in coming decades would
- 11 be qualitatively different than what we have seen in
- 12 Hawai'i in the past.
- And we're already seeing this in many
- 14 communities on the mainland with much more interest in
- 15 multi-family housing, much more interest in people
- 16 living in a community where they don't have to own a
- 17 car, and are able to walk to things.
- 18 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: So I'm just trying to
- 19 get maybe a better feel, maybe a little more
- 20 specificity in terms of the kinds of high density
- 21 product you're talking about. Are you talking about a
- 22 tri-level town home product?
- Or are you talking about an 8 to 10-story
- 24 mid-rise? Are you talking about a 30-floor condo?
- 25 What do you mean by high density?

- 1 THE WITNESS: I don't think there's a 30-
- 2 story condo. It's not a 30-story condo. There's a
- 3 mix of all the other housing types. But I think the
- 4 particular housing types you'd be better off posing
- 5 that question to Mr. Jones or somebody from D.R.
- 6 Horton.
- 7 COMMISSIONER CHOCK: Okay. No further
- 8 questions.
- 9 CHAIRMAN LEZY: I had a couple question for
- 10 you, Dr. Bouslog. One of them is actually more to
- 11 satisfy my curiosity, I guess, than anything else. I
- 12 think I heard you testify when you were discussing the
- 13 business opportunities that would be presented by the
- 14 development of Ho'opili; that there were going to be
- 15 businesses developed that would not otherwise exist in
- 16 Hawai'i but for the creation of Ho'opili.
- 17 Could you give me an example of what that
- 18 would be?
- 19 THE WITNESS: Well, one area I was
- 20 particularly interested in is the light industrial or
- 21 business park area, 50 acres. This is -- obviously
- 22 it's not a Kapolei Harbor Side development. It's not
- 23 a Campbell Industrial Park development. It's a whole
- 24 different kind of animal.
- In fact, before I started doing these

- 1 studies for Ho'opili, a couple years before that, D.R.
- 2 Horton engaged me to help them look at some of the
- 3 commercial uses that could go out in there because
- 4 they were also interested in what can we do that's
- 5 different for this community? What can we do besides
- 6 just putting out more Targets and Costcos and Quiznos
- 7 out there? That's already being done and we don't
- 8 need more of that.
- 9 So we have looked particularly at that
- 10 business park. And we looked at opportunities that
- 11 would be more consistent with a business campus type
- 12 setting such as you see in suburban and small urban
- 13 type communities on the mainland with research and
- 14 development types of enterprises, health and wellness
- 15 enterprises, educational enterprises.
- So these are the types of businesses that
- 17 our hope would be attracted there if you develop the
- 18 right type of campus setting. And with UH West O'ahu
- 19 going in nextdoor, I think that opportunity is
- 20 enhanced. And those types of developments I think are
- 21 businesses that need that type of environment. And
- 22 they're businesses that may be fostered in Hawai'i
- 23 because of the right environment and the right types
- 24 of facilities that you don't see much of here.
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Interesting. Ms. Cerullo

- 1 asked you a question about urban core development,
- 2 redevelopment as a means of providing housing needs.
- 3 And my perception of your response was that you
- 4 minimized the effect that that would have on the
- 5 overall housing need. Is that accurate?
- 6 THE WITNESS: No, not at all. If I look at
- 7 my studies, the major both entitled lands and planned
- 8 projects, most of the inventory is either coming from
- 9 the PUC with those types of urban infill and
- 10 redevelopment projects or 'Ewa.
- 11 And as I said, even beyond that I included
- 12 an allowance for other types of development. And the
- 13 numbers that I assumed would get developed in the PUC
- 14 are well beyond the total of all of Kamehameha Schools
- 15 and General Growth's, now Ward, projections for their
- 16 Kaka'ako property and the state's projections for
- 17 those Kaka'ako properties.
- 18 So even if those -- Kaka'ako were fully
- 19 built out in the next 19 years, which I don't believe
- 20 it will be, we're looking at more housing occurring in
- 21 the urban core.
- 22 Frankly, I think some of those assumptions
- 23 are probably more generous, again, that we're assuming
- 24 a best case scenario for that supply because there are
- 25 great barriers to putting high density in the urban

- 1 core, some of the very same issues we're talking about
- 2 here: Traffic, sewer, every form of infrastructure is
- 3 lacking in the urban core to take more density.
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: I guess a follow up to that.
- 5 I'm just curious if you've ever done a study or you're
- 6 aware of any studies that discuss consumer
- 7 desirability for urban core housing versus, I guess,
- 8 what I would loosely refer to as suburban housing.
- 9 THE WITNESS: You know, that's being studied
- 10 all the time in groups such as the Urban Land
- 11 Institute and, you know, many seminars I go to where
- 12 we're constantly dealing with that kind of issue.
- 13 I wouldn't call this suburban. It's in a --
- 14 it's not in the old city of Honolulu but it is in what
- 15 is an urban, a developing urban location. And we --
- 16 Hawai'i just doesn't have a lot of experience with
- 17 building a city. Honolulu and Waikiki just kind of
- 18 happened. Kapolei's our first take at building a
- 19 city. But this has been done elsewhere. And you see
- 20 it in Colorado, California and many other places in
- 21 these United States where a large area becomes
- 22 available and becomes planned as a secondary city.
- 23 And they have been successful, many have
- 24 been very successful. Hopefully you learn from the
- 25 lessons of the ones that have gone before.

- 1 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thanks for your testimony.
- 2 Let's take a 10-minute break.
- 3 (Recess was held. 3:45 to 4:00)
- 4 CHAIRMAN LEZY: (Gavel) Mr. Kudo, your next
- 5 witness.
- 6 MR. KUDO: Add this time we'd like to call
- 7 Dr. Bruce Plasch to the stand.
- 8 DR. BRUCE PLASCH
- 9 being first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
- 10 and testified as follows:
- 11 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.
- MR. KUDO: Now, Dr. Plasch has already been
- 13 admitted as an expert in the field of agricultural
- 14 economics. Just some housekeeping measures.
- 15 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. KUDO:
- 17 Q Dr. Plasch, is it correct that we filed in
- 18 these proceedings an updated curriculum vitae for you
- 19 marked as Petitioner's 26B and your supplemental
- 20 written direct testimony as 81.1B?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Would you at this time summarize your
- 23 supplemental written direct testimony?
- 24 A Yes. First, I'd like to summarize some of
- 25 my 2009 testimony. Regarding agriculture conditions

- 1 of the Petition Area, about 1,340 acres plus or minus
- 2 about 65 acres have very favorable conditions for crop
- 3 production.
- 4 And regarding surrounding land uses, you
- 5 have Waipahu to the east, urban development. You have
- 6 urban development to the south. And to the west you
- 7 have ongoing urban development by the state. And to
- 8 the north you have the H-1 Freeway. So it's a three
- 9 sides the Project Area's surrounded by urban
- 10 development. And it basically amounts to a large
- 11 urban infill project.
- 12 The Petition Area, I think, as you already
- 13 know, it's within the city's Urban Growth Boundary of
- 14 the 'Ewa Development Plan and an area designated for
- 15 residential development. This 'Ewa Development Plan
- 16 is part of a long established city policy with support
- 17 from the state to direct O'ahu's urban growth to 'Ewa
- 18 as the secondary urban center.
- 19 There are four farms that currently operate
- 20 in the Petition Area. One is Aloun Farms, another is
- 21 Sugarland Farms, a third one is Syngenta, and a fourth
- 22 one is Fat Law Farms, and they lease from Aloun Farms.
- 23 And Aloun Farms and Sugarland Farms and
- 24 farms affiliated with the Sugarland Farms, they are
- 25 the largest commercial vegetable and melon farms in

- 1 Hawai'i. Sugarland is No. 1. Aloun Farms is No. 2.
- 2 Syngenta is one of the largest multinational seed
- 3 companies in the world. Development of the project
- 4 along with the development of state projects on
- 5 adjoining land, will require these four commercial
- 6 farms to relocate.
- 7 All four farms have secured land outside of
- 8 the city's Urban Growth Boundary. And three of them
- 9 have secured sufficient land to continue at their
- 10 current level of operations or to expand their
- 11 operations.
- 12 In order to help with the successful
- 13 relocation of the farms, I recommended two mitigating
- 14 measures to the Petitioner. The first one, to the
- 15 extent possible, the development of Ho'opili should be
- 16 coordinated with the affected farmers so as to
- 17 maintain farming in 'Ewa as far as possible.
- 18 The purpose of this is to allow time for the
- 19 farmers and other parties that may be involved to make
- 20 needed improvements to open up other lands for
- 21 farming.
- The second recommendation I made to Ho'opili
- 23 was to lease ag -- or to continue to lease the
- 24 agriculture land at below-market rates. The purpose
- 25 of that is to allow the affected farmers to retain

- 1 funds to help finance any adjustments they may need as
- 2 the farms get smaller and to eventually relocate their
- 3 operations.
- 4 In addition, I made two recommendations that
- 5 involve the government. One was to upgrade the
- 6 Wahiawa Wastewater Treatment Plant to treat wastewater
- 7 to the state's R1 water quality standard. That
- 8 recommendation is, in fact, being implemented. And
- 9 the plant is scheduled to be -- improvements to the
- 10 plant they're scheduled to be completed about a year
- 11 from now.
- 12 And just to give you a little bit of
- 13 background. Wahiawa Wastewater Treatment Plant, they
- 14 discharge treated wastewater into Lake Wilson. Most
- 15 of the time the water's already to the R1 standards,
- 16 but during storms partially treated water gets put
- 17 into Lake Wilson. The water's diluted, then it's
- 18 distributed throughout the fields on the North Shore.
- 19 The problem with the current situation R2
- 20 water quality standard is that the water cannot be
- 21 used for irrigating vegetable and melon crops. It can
- 22 be used for other crops but not -- some other crops
- 23 but not vegetable or melon crops.
- Once you upgrade that plant to R1 water
- 25 quality standards, then it can be used to irrigate the

- 1 vegetable melon crops. And what that means is that
- 2 the mid-level fields and the higher elevation fields
- 3 on the north shore can be irrigated with water from
- 4 that irrigation system.
- 5 The lower elevation fields are irrigated
- 6 with groundwater. The other recommendation made is to
- 7 repair the Wahiawa irrigation system. Because the mid
- 8 and upper level fields were not being farmed, the
- 9 distribution system developed problems so they
- 10 can't -- it's basically in disrepair. And during the
- 11 summer months some of the fields cannot be irrigated.
- 12 So along with upgrading the water quality
- 13 standards R1 in the Wahiawa Wastewater Treatment Plant
- 14 to distribute that water, you also have to repair the
- 15 irrigation system. And because of the cost of that
- 16 upgrade, repair the system as well as the multiple
- 17 farms and ownership now, it may require help from the
- 18 federal government or the state to help finance those
- 19 repairs.
- 20 And based upon my findings and assuming that
- 21 my recommendations are implemented, I concluded that
- 22 in my professional opinion the Ho'opili project will
- 23 have little or no adverse impact on Hawaii's
- 24 agricultural production.
- 25 The reason for that is there's farmland

- 1 available to accommodate the relocation of the
- 2 existing 'Ewa farms and to accommodate the growth of
- 3 diversified crop farming. And land is available
- 4 because of the closure of many plantations.
- 5 Q Dr. Plasch, your summary of your 2009
- 6 testimony and your conclusions, do you have any update
- 7 to your 2009 testimony?
- 8 A Yes, I do. The earlier part of this year I
- 9 completed an agricultural study for the city. And
- 10 based upon my findings I'd like to give three updates
- 11 to my 2009 testimony.
- 12 The three updates cover the trends in crop
- 13 acreage, the supply of available farmland and the
- 14 supply of water for agriculture.
- With regard to the trends in crop acreage
- 16 during the past four decades, a vast amount of
- 17 agricultural land became available for diversified
- 18 crop farming. And this is, again, due to the closure
- 19 of the -- or the contraction of plantation
- 20 agriculture.
- 21 By the way, when I refer to "plantation
- 22 agriculture" I'm referring to the sugar plantations
- 23 and the pineapple plantations. And when I refer to
- 24 "diversified agriculture" I mean everything else.
- 25 Anyway, to help visualize the contraction of

- 1 plantation agriculture it helps to think in terms of
- 2 what I call plantation equivalent of about
- 3 10,000 acres. That's about the average size of a
- 4 plantation on O'ahu in the early 1990s, about
- 5 10,000 acres. That's about 15.6 square miles.
- 6 So if you visualize a parcel of land that's
- 7 a mile wide, 15.6 miles long, that's about
- 8 10,000 acres. A mile wide, if you go down to the
- 9 federal building and look up to the Punchbowl lookout
- 10 that's about a mile.
- 11 If you go from the capital out to Campbell
- 12 Industrial Park that's about 15.6 miles. So a
- 13 plantation equivalent of 10,000 acres, that's a huge
- 14 amount of land.
- 15 From the late 1960s to 2009 the statewide
- 16 contraction of plantation agriculture released for
- 17 diversified agriculture, essentially the equivalent of
- 18 26 plantations. And again if you visualize these
- 19 plantation equivalents, you line them up all together
- 20 so that it's a mile wide, 26 plantations would take
- 21 you from Honolulu to Hilo and back. So the amount of
- 22 land that came out of plantation agriculture is just
- 23 enormous.
- On O'ahu we had a similar release of land.
- 25 It's over seven plantations. We had the equivalent of

- 1 four plantations released before the 1990s and three
- 2 after. So O'ahu had an enormous amount of land
- 3 released.
- 4 Despite that large release of land from
- 5 plantation agriculture, diversified agriculture showed
- 6 a fairly modest growth. They absorbed about
- 7 10 percent of that acreage. Most of that absorption
- 8 of plantation agriculture occurred before 1975. If
- 9 you look at diversified agriculture and you take out
- 10 the seed industry, we have had no significant growth
- 11 in diversified crop acreage for over 25 years.
- 12 And the reason for going over the release of
- 13 land and soil growth in diversified agriculture is to
- 14 make the point that land is not the limiting factor to
- 15 the growth of diversified agriculture.
- 16 Regarding the current supply of farmland
- 17 that remains available statewide for diversified
- 18 agriculture, my rough estimate is about 177,000 acres
- 19 plus or minus about 5,000 acres. And on the screen
- 20 this is, I guess, Petitioner's Exhibit 90B. And it's
- 21 a map entitled "High quality agricultural land outside
- 22 the Community Growth Boundary." The dark green areas
- 23 represent the high quality agricultural land.
- When I refer to high quality agricultural
- 25 land I mean land that's rated A or B under the LSB

- 1 rating system or prime under the ALISH rating system.
- 2 And the total acreage of that, and I'm
- 3 subtracting land that's under military control and is
- 4 not available for agriculture and also land that's up
- 5 in Kahuku that's acquired by the Fish and Wildlife
- 6 Service for expansion of the Campbell Wildlife Refuge,
- 7 so backing those out, the amount of high quality land
- 8 on O'ahu outside the Urban Growth Boundary is about
- 9 42,600 acres.
- 10 And for the most part this was land that in
- 11 the 1970s was irrigated and farmed, has not been
- 12 urbanized and is not scheduled for being urbanized.
- 13 By "scheduled" it's not planned by the city and county
- 14 of Honolulu.
- My 2010 estimate for the total amount of
- 16 land farmed on O'ahu is about 12,000 acres. Subtract
- 17 12,000 acres from the 42,000 acres, which assumes that
- 18 all the farms within the Urban Growth Boundaries,
- 19 including the ones in 'Ewa relocate to outside the
- 20 Urban Growth Boundary, you'll end up with 30,000 acres
- 21 remaining available.
- 22 And when I say "available" there it's good
- 23 farmland and it's not currently being farmed. There's
- 24 been -- there have been some recent expansions of the
- 25 seed industry. And there's the possibility of

- 1 expanding the Urban Boundary at Laie so that 30,000
- 2 acre figure should be reduced a little bit.
- 3 In addition to in terms of potential crop
- 4 production, in addition to the land that's available,
- 5 a number of the farms on O'ahu do not farm their land
- 6 intensively. And if they were to farm the land more
- 7 intensively they could actually increase crop
- 8 production without using any more farmland.
- 9 With regard to the supply of water for
- 10 agriculture. As the plantations contracted they also
- 11 released a large amount of water. Going back to 1980
- 12 on O'ahu, going from 1980 to 2009 the plantations
- 13 released about 208 million gallons of water per day.
- 14 That decline, 200, a little over 200,000,000
- 15 that decline exceeds the amount af water now used by
- 16 the Board of Water Supply plus all farmers on O'ahu.
- 17 So that the release of land -- the release of water
- 18 has also been enormous.
- But, again, I want to emphasize although
- 20 water is available for irrigating crops there will be
- 21 a need for investment so that the water can be
- 22 delivered to areas that are not being farmed.
- 23 Q Dr. Plasch, during these proceedings
- 24 Intervenors and some of the public witnesses have been
- 25 making statements that the Ho'opili lands are the best

- 1 or the highest producing farmland in the state.
- 2 Do you agree with this statement?
- 3 A No, I do not. The Ho'opili has high quality
- 4 farmland, but it is not the best. And one of the
- 5 problems is that Ho'opili area for farming it's flat
- 6 and it's subject to flooding during heavy rains. If
- 7 you recall past news articles regarding rainstorms,
- 8 the farmers in 'Ewa, they lost crops in 1996, 2004 and
- 9 2006.
- 10 In the 2006 flooding Aloun Farms lost nearly
- 11 their entire crop. So that's one of the problems with
- 12 Ho'opili in terms of farming and why I wouldn't rate
- 13 it the best.
- 14 Another way of looking at the best
- 15 agricultural lands is to look at the old sugarcane
- 16 yields because land that's good for sugarcane is
- 17 generally good for a great many diversified
- 18 agricultural crops.
- 19 Based upon the sugarcane yields I would say
- 20 the best agricultural lands in Hawai'i are probably
- 21 over on Kaua'i near Waimea. And also good
- 22 agricultural lands in Kunia that are better than
- 23 Ho'opili and possibly some other parts of the state as
- 24 well.
- To give you some specific figures based on

- 1 data from late 1980s: Gay & Robinson Sugar Plantation
- 2 over on Kaua'i, they reported an average yield of
- 3 17.4-tons of sugar per acre for their entire
- 4 plantation, not their best lands, but for their entire
- 5 plantation.
- 6 'Ewa had -- excuse me -- Kunia had a yield
- 7 of about 16-tons, a little bit less. 'Ewa had a yield
- 8 down around -- excuse me. When I say 'Ewa I mean
- 9 Central 'Ewa, they had a yield of about 15.3-tons. If
- 10 you look at Ho'opili it's even less. They were down
- 11 around 13.3-tons per acre per year.
- So I would not classify the Ho'opili
- 13 agriculture lands as the best in the state. Going
- 14 back to Kunia, the high productivity there is one of
- 15 the reasons why Kunia was placed outside of the city's
- 16 Urban Growth Boundary.
- 17 Q Dr. Plasch, there have also been public
- 18 testimony and statements made that state the Petition
- 19 Area produces about 30 percent of our local fresh
- 20 produce. Do you agree with this particular statement?
- 21 A No. That percentage is also incorrect.
- 22 Based upon the harvested acreage in 2010, the farmers
- 23 at Ho'opili used about 1,030 acres to grow vegetable,
- 24 melon and food crops. And this was about 7 percent,
- 25 not 30 percent, 7 percent over the statewide total of

- 1 14,900 acres used for these crops.
- 2 And for O'ahu about 14 percent of the
- 3 7,300 acres used for those crops. Most of the
- 4 remaining land at Ho'opili was used to grow seed corn.
- 5 Q Now, you mentioned that farmers could
- 6 increase their productivity by using the land more
- 7 intensively. Could you expand on what you mean.
- 8 A Yes, I can. The large diversified farmers
- 9 on O'ahu generally harvest one and sometimes two crops
- 10 per year from a given field. And as a result their
- 11 land is in crop -- excuse me -- they keep about one
- 12 third of their land in crop.
- 13 And there are a number of ways the yields
- 14 can be increased. One way is to basically plant more
- 15 crops per year. Another way is to go vertical using
- 16 trellises, cages, sticks so you have more higher
- 17 density of plants. And a third way going way ahead is
- 18 to use more hydroponic farming and greenhouses.
- 19 And if you look around in the supermarkets
- 20 and Costco you'll discover that many of the tomatoes,
- 21 cucumbers, peppers, lettuces that are sold there are
- 22 actually grown in hydroponic -- they're grown
- 23 hydroponically in greenhouses. And they're grown by
- 24 Hawai'i farmers as well as mainland farmers.
- The development costs are higher for a

- 1 hydroponic farm, but they offer a number of
- 2 advantages. One is that produce tends to be of higher
- 3 quality. They have year 'round production even on the
- 4 mainland during the winner. The yields are much
- 5 higher. Because of the higher yields the land
- 6 requirements are much less. They use much less water,
- 7 maybe about 5 percent as much water as field farming.
- 8 There's little or no runoff because the
- 9 water's reflected and recycled. No pesticides or
- 10 herbicides are sprayed on the crops, less energy.
- 11 There's also less dust because there's no plowing.
- 12 There's less labor, less difficulty in attracting
- 13 workers because of better working conditions.
- 14 There's less crop and equipment theft
- 15 because operations are inside of the building. And
- 16 that's a major problem in Hawai'i. Lower
- 17 transportation costs as farms are located near
- 18 markets. No loss of crop due to strong winds or
- 19 rainstorm and flooding.
- 20 And finally there's no need to use good
- 21 farmland because the farms can be placed on low
- 22 quality farmland. You can put it on industrial land
- 23 or even on the top of a large building.
- Q Dr. Plasch, can you give us some examples,
- 25 if any, of farmers using hydroponic farming.

- 1 A Yes, I can. My examples are drawn from for
- 2 the most part from farms that supply Costco, Safeway
- 3 and Foodland. One of them is Hamakua Springs,
- 4 obviously on the Big Island. And they supply
- 5 tomatoes, cucumbers and lettuces. Their tomato yield
- 6 is about seven times that from field farming.
- 7 Kamuela Tomatoes, also from the Big Island
- 8 they can be found in the local markets. Waipuhi
- 9 Hydroponic Greens is an outdoor hydroponic operation
- 10 in Kula, Maui that supplies lettuces and watercress.
- 11 There's May's Wonder Garden. It's a hydroponic
- 12 operation up on the North Shore up in Haleiwa. And
- 13 another one is Olowalunui Farms. They provide
- 14 tomatoes and cucumbers to West Maui.
- 15 For the U.S. as a whole most of the tomatoes
- 16 that are sold in supermarkets are now grown
- 17 hydroponically in greenhouses. And the industry is
- 18 expanding fairly rapidly. And one of these companies
- 19 is Wheeling. And I noticed that their tomatoes a lot
- 20 at Costco when I was in Los Angeles last month.
- 21 So I went and visited their operation. It's
- 22 in Oxnard, California, which is north of LA. They
- 23 supply Costco and Safeway. Primarily they supply the
- 24 West Coast and Hawai'i. And they have about
- 25 15 percent of the tomato market. They use about

- 1 125 acres, which is 8 percent of the size of Ho'opili.
- 2 They have six greenhouses. Each individual greenhouse
- 3 is over five times the size of a Costco. So it's just
- 4 amazingly large greenhouses.
- 5 It's a high tech operation with computers
- 6 controlling the temperature, humidity. They keep the
- 7 CO2 level high so to accelerate plant growth, control
- 8 waters and nutrients, keep a positive air pressure
- 9 inside the greenhouse so bugs can't fly in.
- Because they're able to provide, really, an
- 11 ideal climate for growing conditions, their yields are
- 12 about a million pounds per acre per year which is
- 13 about 50 times the yield of field farming in Hawai'i.
- 14 It's a very high tech operation. And it uses
- 15 resources very efficiently.
- I think it represents the future for farming
- 17 in Hawai'i, the mainland and other advanced countries.
- 18 And I think that if Hawai'i vegetable farmers are to
- 19 remain competitive with mainland farmers, they're
- 20 going to be compelled to move more towards high tech
- 21 farming. And since these farms are located in
- 22 greenhouses, the large agricultural fields, soil
- 23 quality, developing irrigation systems, finding the
- 24 proper micro climate, they're going to be actually
- 25 less important with more of the advanced high tech

- 1 farming.
- 2 Q Dr. Plasch, can the intensive farming
- 3 techniques be used on the Ho'opili lands?
- 4 A Yes, they can. By using more intensive
- 5 farming it would be possible to maintain the same
- 6 level of production while the farmlands are gradually
- 7 withdrawn for development. This would be achieved by
- 8 going to more intensive field farming with multiple
- 9 harvests per year.
- 10 And Aloun Farms is already doing that, going
- 11 towards a more vertical farming which Fat Law is
- 12 already doing, and eventually going to the advanced
- 13 farming in greenhouses.
- 14 However, assuming the water improvements are
- 15 made on the North Shore and elsewhere, farmers
- 16 displaced by Ho'opili and state projects in 'Ewa, they
- 17 will really have three options. One is to continue
- 18 with traditional field farming in Kunia, North Shore
- 19 or elsewhere, or go with more intensive high tech
- 20 farming in 'Ewa or some other area or a combination of
- 21 those two.
- 22 Q Dr. Plasch, one of the public witnesses
- 23 testified about aquaponics. Is there a difference
- 24 between hydroponic and aquaponic?
- 25 A There's a slight difference. Aquaponics

- 1 basically you add fish to the water system so that you
- 2 also have protein product as well.
- 3 Q And one of the public witnesses made a
- 4 statement that if you closed down Aloun Farms the
- 5 aquaponic farms would not be able to produce the same
- 6 type of vegetables that are presently being grown on
- 7 Aloun Farmlands; is that true?
- 8 A Well, let me answer in terms of the
- 9 hydroponic operations. For the most part, most of the
- 10 crops grown there could be grown in a hydroponic farm.
- 11 There are some that cannot, in particular the sweet
- 12 corn probably cannot. And the orchard crops, the
- 13 bananas and limes. So most of the vegetables and even
- 14 the melons could.
- 15 Q Now, Dr. Plasch, there have been also
- 16 statements that Hawai'i's farmers grow only 15 percent
- 17 of our fresh produce. Do you agree with that
- 18 statement?
- 19 A No. That's an inaccurate figure. In terms
- 20 of food self-sufficiency Hawai'i farmers actually
- 21 supply about one third of the fresh vegetable, melons
- 22 and fruits that are sold in Hawai'i. It's about one
- 23 third.
- 24 Q On the flip side are most of the crops grown
- 25 by farmers in Hawai'i consumed by local residents and

- 1 visitors?
- 2 A No. That's not the case. Hawai'i farmers
- 3 grow mostly for export. By value they export about
- 4 85 percent of their production. The reason for the
- 5 large amount of imports and exports is that economic
- 6 forces favor specialization and trade. The
- 7 specialization/trade for the consumer contributes to
- 8 lower prices, a wider selection of goods and a higher
- 9 standard of living.
- 10 Q Now, Dr. Plasch, there have been arguments
- 11 that Hawai'i should aim for 100 percent
- 12 self-sufficiency in food production. What is your
- 13 opinion about this argument?
- 14 A Well, I think increased self-sufficiency
- 15 would provide economic benefits. But a hundred
- 16 percent self-sufficiency is really unrealistic in a
- 17 market economic with free trade among the states. The
- 18 obvious problem is that some foods are -- it's cheaper
- 19 to import the food than to grow it. When you're in
- 20 that situation it's going to be unprofitable to try
- 21 and grow that particular food.
- 22 Q Now, Dr. Plasch, in your professional
- 23 opinion would 100 percent self-sufficiency in food
- 24 production provide food security?
- 25 A No, it would not. Self-sufficiency in food

- 1 production could provide increased food security in
- 2 the event of an interruption in shipping. But a
- 3 hundred percent self-sufficiency would not provide
- 4 food security against hurricanes and extreme storms
- 5 that can destroy all or most of our crops in the
- 6 island.
- 7 To give you specific examples: 1982
- 8 Hurricane Iniki wiped out nearly all crops on Kaua'i.
- 9 As I earlier mentioned this 1996, 2004, 2006 heavy
- 10 rains caused considerable crop losses on O'ahu. And
- 11 to guard against such events it's actually safer to
- 12 maintain trade arrangements and to continue to import
- 13 a portion of our food.
- 14 Q Based on your findings would the Petition
- 15 Area need to be kept in agriculture in order to
- 16 achieve 100 percent self-sufficiency in food
- 17 production?
- 18 A No. In the context of saving prime
- 19 agricultural land to grow more foods, the focus is
- 20 generally on, as I mentioned, the vegetables, melons
- 21 and fruits. And Hawai'i really has ample land to
- 22 achieve a hundred percent self-sufficiency in these
- 23 crops with or without Ho'opili and other urban
- 24 projects.
- 25 A hundred percent self-sufficiency would

- 1 require about 30,000 additional acres statewide. But
- 2 as I mentioned before, that's an unrealistic figure.
- 3 If you want to be realistic in terms of land use
- 4 planning, Hawai'i farmers would do well to reach
- 5 50 percent self-sufficiency. That would require about
- 6 7,500 additional acres. And both of those figures
- 7 assume traditional field farming. And with intensive
- 8 farming much less land would be required.
- 9 In either case the amount of land required
- 10 for self-sufficiency, a hundred percent
- 11 self-sufficiency or 50 percent self-sufficiency, is
- 12 small compared to the estimated 177,000 acres good
- 13 farmland that's available statewide.
- In addition to that if you have an
- 15 interruption of shipping and you can't import food
- 16 also means you can't export food. So you'd have an
- 17 additional 70,000 acres or more that would become
- 18 available for growing crops.
- 19 Q Now, Dr. Plasch, turning to the phased
- 20 development plan and urban ag plan, have you had a
- 21 chance to review Petitioner's phased development plan?
- 22 A Yes, I have.
- 23 Q Does the phased development plan affect your
- 24 analysis, recommendations or conclusions?
- 25 A No, it would not. The phasing plan is

- 1 consistent with the first of my recommendations which
- 2 is for the developer to work with farmers so as to
- 3 maintain agricultural operations for -- or excuse me
- 4 in 'Ewa for as long as possible. And the other
- 5 recommendations would also continue to apply.
- 6 Q Now, would the phased development plan
- 7 affect farming operations in the Petition Area in any
- 8 way?
- 9 A Yes. The phasing plan would provide
- 10 information to the farmers regarding which lands will
- 11 be -- excuse me, will remain available for farming and
- 12 for how long and what will be built near the homes.
- 13 And this information will allow the farmers
- 14 to determine their best approach for downsizing their
- 15 farms in proximity to homes and when to relocate their
- 16 farms.
- 17 Q Now, during the testimony in these
- 18 proceedings there have been statements made that Aloun
- 19 Farms produces approximately four crop cycles a year.
- 20 Could you comment on that?
- 21 A Yes. The ratio of their harvested acreage
- 22 to their arable land is about 1.2. So their harvested
- 23 acreage is about 20 percent above their arable
- 24 acreage.
- 25 Q Now, are you aware of a Ho'opili Urban

- 1 Agricultural Initiative?
- 2 A Yes, I am.
- 3 Q Does the Urban Agricultural Initiative
- 4 affect your analysis, recommendations or conclusions?
- 5 A The need for replacement agriculture land
- 6 may be offset by a few hundred acres because of civic
- 7 farms, basically the commercial farms that will
- 8 remain in Ho'opili. Also production from the steward
- 9 farms and community gardens could reduce the demand
- 10 for commercial crops, although I think that reduction
- 11 in demand will be fairly small.
- 12 But an Urban Agricultural Initiative doesn't
- 13 change the fact that commercial farm operations
- 14 eventually will have to relocate. So my findings and
- 15 recommended mitigation measures, they still apply.
- 16 Q Dr. Plasch, can you please summarize your
- 17 conclusions for us.
- 18 A Yes. I have seven points to make.
- 19 First. Ho'opili is consistent with city
- 20 plans to develop 'Ewa as O'ahu's secondary urban
- 21 center.
- 22 Second. Ho'opili has good farmland but it's
- 23 not the best farmland in the state.
- 24 Third. Hundred percent self-sufficiency is
- 25 unrealistic given the lower cost of mainland-imported

- 1 foods. Moreover, a 100 percent self-sufficiency would
- 2 actually jeopardize our food security in the event of
- 3 hurricanes and extreme storms that can destroy crops.
- 4 Fourth. In the future Hawai'i farmers will
- 5 increasingly be compelled to use more intensive high
- 6 tech farming in order to compete with low cost
- 7 imports. And such farming will reduce land and water
- 8 requirements, the need for high quality farmland, the
- 9 need to improve irrigation systems, and the need to
- 10 locate crops in specific areas due to climatic
- 11 conditions.
- 12 Fifth. Hawai'i has an abundant supply of
- 13 farmland due to the closure or severe contractions of
- 14 all but one plantation in Hawai'i. Therefore, Hawai'i
- 15 has sufficient land and water to relocate the farms
- 16 from 'Ewa even without intensive farming. There's
- 17 also enough land to achieve a realistic level of 50
- 18 percent self-sufficiency or even on realistic levels
- 19 of a hundred percent self-sufficiency.
- 20 Sixth. All three of the Petitioner's
- 21 lessees and Fat Law who subleases from Aloun Farms
- 22 have secured land outside the Urban Growth Boundary.
- 23 And the Ho'opili's phased development and continuation
- 24 of the discounted rents will contribute to an orderly
- 25 relocation of these farms.

- 1 And finally, Ho'opili's phased development
- 2 plan and urban ag initiative will allow vegetable and
- 3 melon farming to continue at Ho'opili.
- 4 MR. KUDO: This concludes the direct
- 5 testimony of Dr. Plasch. He's now available for
- 6 cross-examination.
- 7 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Ms. Takeuchi?
- 8 MS. TAKEUCHI-APUNA: No questions.
- 9 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Mr. Yee?
- 10 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 11 BY MR. YEE:
- 12 Q Let me start with the farmers, the existing
- 13 farmers who have apparently gotten additional lands.
- 14 I think you testified that all four of the existing
- 15 tenants have additional lands outside the Urban Growth
- 16 Boundary?
- 17 A That's correct.
- 18 Q And is that replacement lands or is that
- 19 land -- are they going to basically stop operations at
- 20 Ho'opili and move to that place? Or they have simply
- 21 expanded their existing operations?
- 22 A Going through my mind. Let me take them one
- 23 at a time. Syngenta purchased land in central Kunia.
- 24 They purchased sufficient amount of land to continue
- 25 their operation with, including with a loss of land at

- 1 Ho'opili. But I think they'll continue to farm the
- 2 land at Ho'opili until they lose it.
- 3 Fat Law, they purchased land in Kunia that
- 4 will allow over a four-fold increase in their
- 5 operation. So I think it's going to be a gradual
- 6 transition. I don't know if they'll continue to farm
- 7 the lands at Ho'opili or not. But most of their
- 8 operation is going to be moving to Kunia.
- 9 Larry Jefts, basically Sugarland Farms, they
- 10 have a considerable amount of farmland throughout
- 11 O'ahu as well as the neighbor islands. And I think
- 12 they will continue to farm Ho'opili as long as they
- 13 can but they also have sufficient land to continue.
- 14 Aloun Farms, they have some state land and
- 15 some Dole lands up on the North Shore that they're
- 16 moving to. So basically it will be a transition,
- 17 eventual transition out of Ho'opili. It will be a
- 18 gradual one.
- 19 Q Will Aloun Farms -- do you anticipate Aloun
- 20 Farms is going to leave Ho'opili before development
- 21 would require them to leave?
- 22 A I don't think so. I think they're most
- 23 likely to, as Ho'opili proceeds and gradual loss of
- 24 land and basically this has already started. They had
- 25 considerable land also leased from the state. And

- 1 their approach has been to farm their land more
- 2 intensively but also to expand production into other
- 3 areas.
- 4 Q I guess it just begs the question, though,
- 5 as to whether these tenants would have expanded their
- 6 operation and stayed at Ho'opili without the
- 7 development versus would -- versus would they simply
- 8 have gotten the additional land for the purpose of
- 9 maintaining an existing amount of production?
- 10 A I think because of Ho'opili some of 'em. In
- 11 case of Aloun Farms and Fat Law I think it's because
- 12 of Ho'opili.
- 13 Q It's because of the development.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q So without the development you don't think
- 16 Aloun Farms would have farmed the additional land
- 17 outside?
- 18 A I don't think so. It's possible they would
- 19 have acquired some additional land, but I'm not sure
- 20 they would have.
- 21 Q Okay.
- 22 A I don't know all the --
- 23 Q I'm trying to make sure.
- 24 A -- yeah. I don't know all the motivations
- 25 of the farmers --

- 1 Q Okay.
- 2 A -- with Aloun Farms. So I just can't speak
- 3 about it, all their decision-making.
- 4 Q That's fine. I just wanted to know. Then
- 5 with respect to -- I think you said three of the four
- 6 were big enough to expand or continue operations.
- 7 Which is the one that's not big enough then?
- 8 A Aloun Farms.
- 9 Q Okay. So they need additional land to
- 10 continue operations.
- 11 A If they want to maintain the same size of
- 12 their farm they would need to acquire some additional
- 13 land. Or they may decide to operate a smaller farm
- 14 which they have done in the past and they have that
- 15 flexibility.
- 16 Q And you're basing this on acreage rather
- 17 than crop production, correct?
- 18 A That's correct.
- 19 Q You talked about upgrading the wastewater
- 20 treatment plant and that it's, I think it's scheduled
- 21 to be completed in October of 2012. I guess my
- 22 question, just to sort of finish up the story, are the
- 23 lines to connect up to the mid and high level fields
- 24 on the North Shore already in existence? Or do they
- 25 have to be constructed?

- 1 A A little of both. The irrigation system for
- 2 lands that were formerly in sugarcane, they do exist
- 3 but they're in disrepair in many cases. And I believe
- 4 that there's some lands that exist for irrigating the
- 5 Dole Pineapple, the former Dole Pineapple lands.
- 6 Definitely not the Del Monte pineapple
- 7 lands. Del Monte was the competing company with Dole
- 8 so that they were essentially locked out of that
- 9 irrigation system.
- 10 So if you want to use water from that Lake
- 11 Wilson, Wahiawa Reservoir, you would have to put in
- 12 some irrigation lands for those, basically the
- 13 Galbraith fields, so if you know what I'm talking
- 14 about. It's Galbraith or Del Monte. The fields abut
- 15 Lake Wilson, but they can't -- in the past they did
- 16 not have access to that water.
- 17 Q Just so that I'm clear. Is this referring
- 18 to the wastewater, Wahiawa Wastewater Treatment Plant
- 19 versus the Wahiawa Irrigation System?
- 20 A Well, I'm missing the question.
- 21 Q Let me -- I'll start. Do you remember you
- 22 had said the Wahiawa Wastewater Treatment Plant
- 23 improvements were going to be completed in
- 24 October 2012.
- 25 A That's correct.

- 1 Q Okay. So then I'd asked you would there be
- 2 any additional capital costs, additional construction,
- 3 any additional lines that would need to be built in
- 4 order to transfer the water from the wastewater
- 5 treatment plant to the mid or high level fields. I
- 6 thought you said: Yes in some cases, no in other
- 7 cases.
- 8 A That's correct.
- 9 Q Okay. Then you said because some of the --
- 10 some of the lands were not just connected up like Del
- 11 Monte?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And some of the lands were connected up but
- 14 the lines are in need of repair.
- 15 A That's correct.
- 16 Q What's the capital -- do you know what the
- 17 capital costs would be to make those improvements and
- 18 connections?
- 19 A There was a study done a couple years ago
- 20 and I think that -- let me back up. The treatment to
- 21 the wastewater treatment plant, that's a big capital
- 22 cost. That's a \$30 million expenditure. And I think
- 23 that has really held things back a lot.
- 24 The improvement to their irrigation system
- 25 itself, the figure that I saw a couple years ago or

- 1 from the study that was made a couple years ago, was
- 2 \$7 million or \$7.1 million. And Dole had already
- 3 committed to making about \$2 million of the repairs.
- 4 So we're talking -- so we're talking net of about
- 5 5 million.
- 6 Q So will Dole's contribution be enough to
- 7 irrigate the Dole fields? Of is there more that needs
- 8 to be done in order to irrigate the Dole fields?
- 9 A Dole probably -- because of the nature of
- 10 water law Dole's incentives were probably much higher
- 11 to make improvements for their own fields rather than
- 12 make improvements for lands owned by another party
- 13 because it's expensive.
- 14 If it doesn't work out they lose money. And
- 15 if it does work out they'll recover their costs. So
- 16 that there's no incentive for them to actually do it.
- 17 They can't sell water. They can deliver water. They
- 18 can't sell water.
- 19 Q Maybe just let me ask sort of the question
- 20 this way. What's the likelihood that those
- 21 improvements are going to be made in the near future?
- 22 A In the near future? I think there'll be
- 23 incremental improvements as lands are released. But
- 24 in terms of major repairs I don't think it will be
- 25 done in the near future because I don't think there's

- 1 any demand for those lands in the near future.
- 2 Ho'opili itself will be a very gradual
- 3 development. So that there's no great rush to open up
- 4 those lands. But eventually you would like to make
- 5 those repairs so you do open up the lands on the North
- 6 Shore in the mid-level and higher elevation fields.
- 7 Q You mentioned the Galbraith lands. Where
- 8 are those located with respect to all of this?
- 9 A The Galbraith lands I think basically right
- 10 here. (indicating on map)
- 11 Q And that does not currently have a water
- 12 source.
- 13 A It has a deep water well that Del Monte put
- 14 in. So it does have some water, but it's expensive
- 15 water because of the high lift.
- 16 Q Would the construction of the pipelines to
- 17 these lands, is that commercially feasible? Is that
- 18 money that can be recouped by the lease rents from
- 19 agricultural lands for a commercially feasible
- 20 operation?
- 21 A Usually when you put in water systems the
- 22 water rate is set up so that the person financing it
- 23 recovers their capital costs and the person managing
- 24 it recovers their operations and maintenance cost.
- 25 Q So is it commercially feasible?

- 1 A I think it is. But nobody's done a study
- 2 that I know of. I know that one farmer is looking
- 3 into it. The water abuts the fields and so on. It'd
- 4 would be -- it would seem pretty easy.
- 5 Q Would you need a lot more farmers -- I mean
- 6 is there a tipping point? Do you need a certain
- 7 population of farming there in order to make it
- 8 commercially feasible? Or is there existing demand
- 9 there currently?
- 10 A You do want -- if you put in a lot of
- 11 capital costs you do want to spread out the capital
- 12 costs among as many users as possible.
- 13 Q And are there enough users now? Or do you
- 14 think you need, you know, more people like the tenants
- 15 at Ho'opili to be there?
- 16 A I think they would like more tenants.
- 17 Q What was the acreage of the mid to high
- 18 level fields on the North Shore, if you know?
- 19 A It's on the order of 10,000 acres, give or
- 20 take a thousand.
- 21 Q So roughly 9 to 10,000 or 9 to 11,000 I
- 22 suppose.
- 23 A It's probably below 11,000. I'd say closer
- 24 to 10,000.
- 25 Q Nine to 10,000?

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q So roughly, roughly 9 to 10,000 acres are
- 3 available with capital cost of approximately
- 4 \$7 million could be available of good land with water.
- 5 A It may require more money than that because
- 6 that figure also includes extending irrigation lines
- 7 to some pineapple fields that were not formerly part
- 8 of that system. And that initial figure includes just
- 9 the repair of the system that irrigated primarily the
- 10 sugarcane lands.
- 11 Q Okay. I don't mean to get lost in the
- 12 weeds. I was just using your testimony of mid to high
- 13 level and you need water from.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q So it would be something more than 7 million
- 16 but we're not sure how much more.
- 17 A Yeah. And 2 million has already been spent
- 18 by Dole for repairs on a portion of the system. So
- 19 it's actually close to 5 million plus additional money
- 20 to extend the system.
- 21 Q But the 2 million has already been spent.
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Okay. Thank you. I didn't realize that.
- 24 Then you looked at the number of acres on O'ahu that
- 25 are A or B or prime that were irrigated in the 1970s,

- 1 I think is what you told me, is that right?
- 2 A Yes. For the most part.
- 3 Q For the most part. Do you know if the water
- 4 is still available for those lands?
- 5 A There's been enormous release of water used
- 6 for farming. So I think the water still exists, but
- 7 there's, in great many cases, a delivery system needs
- 8 to be repaired. Basically the land wasn't being
- 9 farmed so their delivery systems fell apart.
- 10 Q So as part of your study you didn't look at
- 11 whether or not those delivery systems continue to
- 12 exist for all 30,000 acres of A, B or prime lands?
- 13 A I'm more aware of what's going on with the
- 14 North Shore lands. I know that there's some delivery
- 15 problems. I think the same is true of lands up in
- 16 Kahuku. It's a short lift, but I don't think the
- 17 irrigation system has been in use decades.
- Punalu'u area I know that there's some
- 19 improvements being planned to open up some of the
- 20 those lands.
- 21 Q You know, in addition to water my
- 22 understanding is there are a variety of other factors
- 23 that go into whether -- let me backtrack. In addition
- 24 to water and the quality of the soil there are many
- 25 other issues that arise as to whether or not a farm

- 1 can be commercially successful in any particular
- 2 location like temperature, radiation, infrastructure,
- 3 is that right?
- 4 A Yes, depending on the crop.
- 5 Q Right. And I should have added "and the
- 6 type of crop that you're using."
- 7 A Yes, right.
- 8 Q In addition, with respect to determining
- 9 availability of land, did you look at any of those
- 10 other issues? Or was that part of the A and B and
- 11 prime calculation?
- 12 A It definitely is part of the A and B
- 13 calculation. They take into account climate.
- O What about infrastructure?
- 15 A I think they do. Basically I think the key
- 16 component's the infrastructure, basically access. You
- 17 need to have a road. The other is water. The A and B
- 18 rated lands, the way the LSB rating system works is
- 19 that it has a dual rating system. So if you have
- 20 water you have one rating. If you don't have water
- 21 you have another rating. And for the most part A&B
- 22 rated land has water.
- You go over to Molokai, for example, has
- 24 incredibly good soils, but when they did the rating
- 25 they didn't have water. So instead of giving it an A

- 1 rating they gave it a D rating.
- Q But the opposite is true as well, right? If
- 3 they had water at the time of the rating, the
- 4 infrastructure is no longer there to deliver the
- 5 water, the rating has not changed since then.
- 6 A That's correct.
- 7 Q Okay. Did you also look at whether the
- 8 30,000 acres on O'ahu were available for long-term
- 9 leases at a price low enough to make farming
- 10 profitable?
- 11 A Let me put it this way. A lot of land is
- 12 for sale on the North Shore. When it comes to leasing
- 13 land, there is no sign you can go to find out is it
- 14 actually available for lease. You really have to
- 15 approach the landowners, or they have to approach you.
- 16 And it's more of a one-to-one interchange or
- 17 interaction.
- 18 Whereas land for sale you go to a website,
- 19 for example, and get a listing of the properties for
- 20 sale.
- 21 Q I know Ms. Bouslog approached Campbell and
- 22 some other developers about them. Did you approach
- 23 any of the farming owners to analyze that question?
- 24 A I have talked to some of the owners.
- 25 Q And do you have -- do you know, based on

- 1 those discussions whether how much or what percentage
- 2 of the 30,000 acres would be available for long-term
- 3 leases at a price low enough to make farming
- 4 profitable?
- 5 A Well, they want to charge market rates. And
- 6 I think there's -- I know in the public domain that
- 7 Dole's been charging -- the current rate is about \$280
- 8 an acre with adjustments annually for inflation.
- 9 Kamehameha Schools their, again, their
- 10 problem is that their mid and upper level fields lack
- 11 water. With water they would be -- they would lease
- 12 the land. My understanding is they would lease the
- 13 land to farmers.
- 14 Q This is the North Shore mid and high level
- 15 lands?
- 16 A Yes, part of it.
- 17 Q Part of it. How many acres do you know
- 18 roughly?
- 19 A For?
- 20 Q Kamehameha is what you're referring to.
- 21 A Kamehameha?
- 22 Q If you don't know that's okay. I thought
- 23 you seemed knowledgeable about it.
- 24 A They have their plan, their portion of
- 25 Waialua Sugar Plantation was between 5,500 6,000

- 1 acres of the plantation. And I think about one third
- 2 of it is -- the lower third of it is farmed.
- 3 Q Okay.
- 4 A So you do the math.
- 5 Q Okay. And is \$280 an acre a lease price low
- 6 enough to make farming commercially feasible so to
- 7 earn an income and to support a family on?
- 8 A You mean for these large commercial farms
- 9 that we're talking about being displaced from Ho'opili
- 10 like Aloun Farms?
- 11 Q Well, if there's distinctions between the
- 12 type of farms just let me know which farmers can,
- 13 which farmers cannot.
- 14 A My focus is really on the large commercial
- 15 farms because those are the farms being displaced.
- 16 Aloun Farms is leasing Dole land at 280 an acre per
- 17 year.
- 18 Q That would be the price of -- you think
- 19 that's the market price for the 30,000 acres that are
- 20 available?
- 21 A No. That's a market price for land on the
- 22 North Shore.
- Q Oh, I'm sorry. Okay.
- 24 A From Dole.
- 25 Q Okay. That's just the information you have.

- 1 That's, you just gave me all the information you have.
- 2 A Yeah. That's been made public in some of my
- 3 previous work.
- 4 Q Do you know -- but the Dole land is
- 5 available, then, for long-term lease, right?
- 6 A Well, I'll give you the example of Aloun
- 7 Farms' lease which is, again, public information.
- 8 They have a ten-year lease with a five-year option.
- 9 Q And the length of the lease is important
- 10 because if you have to make capital improvements you
- 11 need to be able to amortize those capital improvements
- 12 over the length of a lease.
- 13 A That's correct.
- 14 Q For example, if you wanted to do hydroponics
- 15 there's a significant capital cost to putting in
- 16 hydroponics, correct?
- 17 A There is.
- 18 Q And significantly higher than regular land
- 19 farming.
- 20 A In that case you may want to buy the land.
- 21 Q Because you need to amortize the cost over
- 22 that length of a period and get a bank to give you a
- 23 loan, right?
- 24 A That's correct.
- 25 Q So if you can't afford to buy the land it's

- 1 more difficult, then, to do something like hydroponics
- 2 as a commercial or economic realistic.
- 3 A You'd have to crunch the numbers.
- 4 Q Okay. But it's more difficult is all I'm
- 5 saying.
- 6 A I'm not sure.
- 7 Q Okay. Within the hydroponics -- I know you
- 8 spent a lot of time on it -- I think you had said that
- 9 this was, I don't know, the future of farming in
- 10 Hawai'i, is that right?
- 11 A In terms of vegetable farming I think it is.
- 12 Q I would have thought that you would need a
- 13 fairly high valued crop in order to justify the cost
- 14 of hydroponics, is that correct?
- 15 A Well, the primary crops and, again, it's
- 16 being done already in Hawai'i, already, tomatoes,
- 17 peppers, cucumbers and lettuces. Those already exist
- 18 in Hawai'i hydroponic farming.
- 19 Q Do you think that it's going to replace land
- 20 farming?
- 21 A I'm not sure about being a hundred percent.
- 22 But I do believe some farmers who concentrate on field
- 23 farming in some of those crops will be displaced.
- Q Maybe I had misunderstood, but one of the
- 25 public witnesses, I think, testified that they were

- 1 doing a study, and I thought it was hydroponics, maybe
- 2 I misunderstood -- they were doing a study as to
- 3 whether it would be commercially feasible to do a
- 4 large-scale hydroponic operation in Hawai'i. Do you
- 5 remember that?
- 6 A I haven't seen that testimony.
- 7 Q Okay. You're not aware of any UH study or
- 8 CTAHR study as to the commercial feasibility of
- 9 hydroponics in Hawai'i?
- 10 A No. I just know it's already being done.
- 11 Q Just to clarify a few things. I know you
- 12 said 85 percent of the production -- I'm sorry. Let
- 13 me rephrase that. Hawai'i produces one third of the
- 14 fresh fruits and vegetable, correct?
- 15 A That's -- the fresh vegetables, melons and
- 16 fruits.
- 17 Q Melons is neither a vegetable or fruit?
- 18 A They're combined. Melons are lumped in with
- 19 vegetables. So I can't separate them out. But the
- 20 fruits are separate and the vegetable and melons are
- 21 one category. They're both about a third, give or
- 22 take a percent.
- 23 Q And then you said 85 percent of Hawai'i's
- 24 production is for export. Is this -- and I just
- 25 wasn't sure if I understood -- was this just total

- 1 agricultural production or fresh fruit and vegetables?
- 2 A That's total agricultural production.
- 3 Q So that would include like macadamia nuts,
- 4 Kona coffee and things like that.
- 5 A It would.
- 6 Q Do you know what percentage of production
- 7 for fresh fruits and vegetable is for export?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q You know, I'm going to have to go back to a
- 10 couple issues. You know, in your testimony you
- 11 referred to the Wahiawa Irrigation System as needing
- 12 repairs. Did we go through the likelihood of whether
- 13 or not those repairs were going to occur?
- 14 A Well, the major repair to the system, and I
- 15 thing it's been a major problem with using the system,
- 16 is the problem with discharge of partially treated
- 17 wastewater into Lake Wilson during rainstorms. And
- 18 the city is spending \$30 million to repair that -- or
- 19 not to repair but to upgrade that system. And I think
- 20 that's the major capital expenditure.
- 21 Q Thirty thousand?
- 22 A Thirty million.
- 23 Q Thirty million. Wasn't the 30 million for
- 24 the wastewater treatment plant? I was talking about
- 25 the irrigation system.

- 1 A Maybe I misunderstood the question then.
- 2 Q Okay. You had two things, right, that
- 3 needed to be done? You suggested to the government
- 4 one was the wastewater treatment plant and the other
- 5 was the irrigation system.
- 6 A That's right.
- 7 Q With respect to the irrigation system,
- 8 that's separate from the delivery system from the
- 9 treatment plant, right? Or is it the same?
- 10 A Well, one is the upgrade so they have R1
- 11 water.
- 12 Q Yes.
- 13 A The other is the distribution system.
- 14 Q Is that the distribution system for water
- 15 from the wastewater treatment plant?
- 16 A It's from Lake Wilson. The discharge goes
- 17 into Lake Wilson. From Lake Wilson it's being
- 18 distributed to fields on the North Shore.
- 19 Q When you say "discharge" so from the
- 20 wastewater treatment plant to Lake Wilson and from
- 21 Land Wilson to the various lands?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Thank you. Then I think your testimony was
- 24 it would take two to three years to prepare fields for
- 25 any particular crop and to figure out sort of what

- 1 adjustments need to be made at whatever the new
- 2 location is, is that right?
- 3 A Two to three years to prepare a field plus
- 4 the time to make adjustments in terms of picking
- 5 varieties which could take, depending on the crop, a
- 6 couple seasons or longer.
- 7 Q Because, you know, even though you have
- 8 facts on paper you need to actually apply, you know,
- 9 the fruits or vegetables or agricultural produce in
- 10 the soil and see what happens.
- 11 A That's right. They do have to do some
- 12 trials to find out what works best.
- 13 Q And there's no proposal for relocation
- 14 assistance.
- 15 A There's no proposal....
- 16 Q There's no proposal from you for a
- 17 relocation assistance in this case.
- 18 A I think these are very large commercial
- 19 farms. And obtain land. Three have sufficient lands
- 20 for continuous operations or expansion. There's been
- 21 assistance in terms of discounted rents which has gone
- 22 on already for 15 years. May go on for another 20
- 23 years. So that's pretty substantial assistance right
- 24 there.
- 25 Q Okay. So then the answer is that's the

- 1 relocation assistance?
- 2 A I think that that's quite a bit.
- 3 Q Okay. I was just asking is there relocation
- 4 assistance and I'm not sure if there is a yes or a no
- 5 in there.
- 6 A I don't know of any other relocation
- 7 assistance personally. You may want to direct that to
- 8 Ho'opili, but that's -- I don't know of anything else.
- 9 MR. YEE: Okay. Thank you. Nothing
- 10 further.
- 11 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley.
- DR. DUDLEY: Chair Lezy, I do have four
- 13 pages of questions.
- 14 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Proceed.
- DR. DUDLEY: You have one more question?
- MR. YEE: Yes. I have one more issue,
- 17 sorry.
- 18 Q And I think there's a clarification, but I
- 19 thought I heard you say that when you were talking
- 20 about civic farms that eventually agriculture will
- 21 need to relocate. You're not referring to the civic
- 22 farms will need to relocate.
- 23 A Come again? I didn't quite follow your
- 24 question.
- 25 Q You have been asked some questions about the

- 1 urban agricultural initiative, right?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q And you had mentioned the civic farms,
- 4 right?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q You said somewhere in there that eventually
- 7 agriculture needs to relocate. I just want to be
- 8 clear you're not referring to the civic farms.
- 9 A No, no, no. I'm talking about the existing
- 10 commercial farms. Some may want to engage in the same
- 11 type of field farming they're doing now. They would
- 12 have to relocate.
- 13 Q And you didn't -- so you weren't -- you
- 14 didn't look at the location of the civic farms to
- 15 determine whether or not those are good locations.
- 16 That was not part of your analysis, right?
- 17 A There are two parts. You have two questions
- 18 in there.
- 19 Q Oh, I'm sorry.
- 20 A They were part of my analysis, no.
- 21 Q Did you look at the feasibility of the civic
- 22 farms in the locations that they are planned for?
- 23 A The way you're asking the question the
- 24 answer is no.
- 25 Q Did you look at the feasibility of the civic

- 1 farms?
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q Did you look at the locations of the civic
- 4 farms?
- 5 A I looked at where they'd relocated.
- 6 Q Did you have an opinion as to that location?
- 7 A Some opinions, yeah.
- 8 Q What are the opinions? You answered so long
- 9 in some of my other questions. (Laughter)
- 10 CHAIRMAN LEZY: You said you were only going
- 11 to ask one question. (Laughter).
- 12 A Yeah. The majority of the land where the
- 13 civic farms are going to be located is good farmland.
- 14 Some of it's in gulches. And I know that they are
- 15 going to be planting terraces and such. But the
- 16 commitment from Ho'opili is that 159 acres of land
- 17 acceptable to the Department of Agriculture is going
- 18 to be provided. So whether it's good land or poor
- 19 quality land they'll end up with 159 acres of good
- 20 farmland.
- 21 Q (Mr. Yee) So you're expressing no opinion, I
- 22 guess, as to whether or not that particular location
- 23 is good. But you're just relying on the decision or
- 24 the good judgment of the Department of Agriculture to
- 25 ensure that wherever the location is they'll be

- 1 feasible for commercial production.
- 2 A I don't think that's what I said.
- 3 Q Okay. Please rephrase then.
- 4 A I think that some of the land proposed for
- 5 the civic farms is land that's historically or
- 6 currently is being farmed.
- 7 Q Okay.
- 8 A So presumably it's pretty good farmland.
- 9 Q So some of the land is good, some maybe not.
- 10 A Most of it.
- 11 Q Most of it's good. Okay. Thank you. Now I
- 12 have nothing further.
- 13 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Thank you. Dr. Dudley.
- MR. SEITZ: Mr. Chairman, if I might, it's
- 15 nearly 5:30. We don't have air conditioning.
- 16 Dr. Dudley is recovering from recent surgery. At my
- 17 advanced age I find it difficult to concentrate this
- 18 long. And I think it's probably hard for the reporter
- 19 as well.
- 20 Given that this gentleman is probably the
- 21 key witness as far as we're concerned, I'd like to
- 22 request that we adjourn for the day when we can get
- 23 air conditioning, come back and take up his testimony
- 24 tomorrow.
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley, are you prepared

- 1 to proceed?
- 2 MR. DUDLEY: I am. (laughter) I agree.
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: That's the only question we
- 4 need answered then. Proceed.
- 5 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 6 BY DR. DUDLEY:
- 7 Q I just want to back to the 159 acres since
- 8 we're right on that right now. You say most of that
- 9 is good farmland. Could you tell us what "most of
- 10 that" you're talking about? What areas of 150 acres?
- 11 A Well, I looked at all the individual parcels
- 12 and tried to figure out whether it's an area that's
- 13 currently being farmed or not being farmed.
- 14 Q Okay. And isn't it true that most of the
- 15 area is not being farmed right now?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Sir, you're under oath. Looking at the map,
- 18 looking at the map, the original map, and then looking
- 19 at the map which they have given us for the
- 20 agricultural -- urban agricultural initiative, isn't
- 21 it true that most of that land is not being farmed
- 22 right now?
- 23 A I think most of it is. The only question I
- 24 may have is that there's a triangle down below and I
- 25 know that's good farmland. I'm not a hundred percent

- 1 sure whether it's under production right now or not.
- 2 But I know that's good farmland. And the other
- 3 individual parcels that I looked at within Ho'opili
- 4 are being farmed.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A Not all of them, but when you add all that
- 7 acreage up together the majority of it is.
- 8 Q Maybe we'll wait and hope that we have a
- 9 field trip out there and we'll be able to see things.
- 10 I'd like to come back to something you said
- 11 about Aloun Farms having purchased, I believe, some
- 12 property from Robinson and Dole on the North Shore.
- 13 Could you tell us what those pieces are? Are those to
- 14 replace the Ho'opili property?
- 15 A They're leasing land. They're not
- 16 purchasing land.
- 17 Q Okay.
- 18 A Robinson land has been under lease by Aloun
- 19 Farms for at least a decade, over a decade. The Dole
- 20 lands were recently acquired by Aloun Farms about a
- 21 year -- they were acquired, leased about a year ago.
- 22 Q The Dole lands were leased about a year ago.
- 23 By the way, could you show us on the map where these
- 24 two pieces of property are?
- 25 A I'm not exactly sure of the Robinson lands,

- 1 I think are right around here. This map doesn't have
- 2 the road so it makes a little harder to identify. The
- 3 Dole lands are the upper part of Helemano Ridge, so I
- 4 think they're about right here.
- 5 Q Okay. Now, the Dole land was that not part
- 6 of moving out of Koa Ridge rather than moving out of
- 7 Ho'opili?
- 8 A That's true.
- 9 Q Thank you, sir. And then coming back to,
- 10 coming back to the Robinson, so they've had that for
- 11 10 years you say?
- 12 A At least.
- 13 Q So that wouldn't really be considered moving
- 14 out of Ho'opili either since they've had it for ten
- 15 years and they've only been in Ho'opili for 16.
- 16 A My testimony was that they have leased land
- 17 or acquired land that is outside the Urban Growth
- 18 Boundary. So they do have land outside the Urban
- 19 Growth Boundary.
- 20 Q And that is the land they've had for 10
- 21 years besides the Dole land which they are replacing
- 22 Koa Ridge with.
- 23 A Your question is?
- Q My question is I really don't see any new
- 25 land that we're talking about here, sir, as far as the

- 1 land where they're going to move the farm.
- 2 A They will be moving up to lands, farming on
- 3 the Dole land. So that is newly acquired land.
- 4 Q Okay. Now, but you just testified that's
- 5 going to replace Koa Ridge rather than replacing
- 6 Ho'opili.
- 7 A That is associated with the Koa Ridge
- 8 proposed development.
- 9 Q Thank you. Okay. Now, we've got roughly
- 10 1270 acres, something like that, in agriculture right
- 11 now in Ho'opili.
- 12 A What's that figure again?
- 13 Q They've got 1200 acres, 1270 acres that we
- 14 need to move. And in your testimony you say that they
- 15 can move this 1270 acres of farmland to somewhere in
- 16 Kunia or on the North Shore?
- 17 A Can you explain to me where you're getting
- 18 the 1270 acres?
- 19 Q I believe that's the amount of land that
- 20 they are currently farming. I grant that we're
- 21 talking about 1525 acres total. But...
- 22 A Which? You're talking about which farms?
- 23 Q My counsel suggests that we need to see the
- 24 map of Ho'opili. Could we find out from you, sir,
- 25 then, how many acres do you -- do you say that we're

- 1 talking about moving from Ho'opili? How many
- 2 agricultural acres are we replacing?
- 3 A Trying to remember. The amount of leased
- 4 land is around 1400 acres I'm think it is. I'm not
- 5 sure the exact number.
- 6 Q And you've told us that for the most part,
- 7 so you say, Syngenta and Sugarland and Fat Law have
- 8 already found other places to go. So I guess what we
- 9 come down to is then the acreage of Aloun Farms.
- 10 Can you tell us how much they're farming
- 11 there?
- 12 A They have about a little under a thousand
- 13 arable acres.
- 14 Q Okay. Now, could you tell us where is the
- 15 thousand arable acres that they would move to in upper
- 16 Kunia or the North Shore?
- 17 A You mean which of the --
- 18 Q I mean people tell us and our experts tell
- 19 us that there's no such land, that all the good land
- 20 is gone, there is no water, there is no that, you
- 21 can't do it. Okay?
- 22 So I'd like to know specifically what piece
- 23 of land we're talking about on the North Shore or in
- 24 upper Kunia is the land that you say you can move the
- 25 thousand acres of Aloun Farms to?

- 1 A Okay. A couple points. One, is that they
- 2 have been offered additional lands by Dole next to
- 3 their other property that they have leased. So you
- 4 can start there.
- 5 In terms of available land we're really
- 6 talking about how much land is going to be available
- 7 once the -- and useable, once the water
- 8 improvements -- excuse me, the improvements are made
- 9 to the Wahiawa Wastewater Treatment Plant.
- 10 So you have the R1 watery quality standards
- 11 and improvements to the distribution system. It
- 12 basically opens up all the mid and upper level fields
- 13 on the North Shore. Right now many of those fields
- 14 cannot be farmed because of either their R1 problem or
- 15 because of a distribution problem.
- Once you make those improvements it just
- 17 opens up and incredibly large amount of farmland for
- 18 farming. And Dole does have land now that does not
- 19 need improvements, and they have offered it to Aloun
- 20 Farms.
- 21 Q And how much acreage is that, sir?
- 22 A The field that was offered I think is 325
- 23 acres.
- 24 Q All right. And what would we do about the
- 25 other 700 acres, roughly?

- 1 A It depends on what Aloun Farms wants to do.
- 2 They may decide that they want to go to intensive
- 3 farming of basically 500 acres which have placed
- 4 them -- they go from being the second largest farmer
- 5 in Hawai'i -- excuse me the second largest vegetable,
- 6 melon farmer in Hawai'i to being the second largest
- 7 vegetable and melon farmer in Hawai'i, even at around
- 8 500 acres. I'm not sure they would be No. 2 but they
- 9 could be considered large.
- 10 Or they may decide to expand their acreage
- 11 and go up and take advantage of the Dole offer, may go
- 12 up to 2,000 acres or more. It's really their
- 13 decision.
- 14 Q All right. So far you've told us Dole has
- 15 offered them 300 acres. Now you're saying they can go
- 16 up to 2,000 acres. Where is this 2,000 acres, please?
- 17 A Most of the land, the mid -- basically most
- 18 of the land's from here on up is available except for
- 19 some parcels in the middle used for pineapple.
- 20 Q Okay. And do those -- do those parcels have
- 21 water?
- 22 A Some have water. Some don't. Some of the
- 23 problems with the water is that it's an R1 water
- 24 system. It's part of the Wahiawa Wastewater -- excuse
- 25 me -- the Wahiawa Irrigation System. So the water's

- 1 rated R2 so it can't be used to grow vegetable crops.
- 2 Q Okay. Let's go for a second talk to the
- 3 Wahiawa Wastewater Treatment Plant. We have heard
- 4 testimony that this is going to be up to certification
- 5 R1 by 2112 October.
- 6 A That's the schedule that they have.
- 7 Q Very good. Now, isn't it true, though, that
- 8 they still need some kind of emergency backup disposal
- 9 system? And that usually this would be an injection
- 10 well which they would use for disposal? And isn't it
- 11 true that Wahiawa is ten miles north or south of the
- 12 Underground Injection Control Line?
- 13 And the Underground Injection Control Line
- 14 is the line that goes around the island. And below
- 15 that you can inject things into the underground but
- 16 above it you cannot?
- 17 Isn't it true that this wastewater treatment
- 18 plant is about 10 miles in any direction away from
- 19 that line and that they can't find a way to inject the
- 20 water into the ground and therefore they cannot solve
- 21 the problem?
- MR. KUDO: I'm going to object. Counsel is
- 23 making argument again. And he's asserting facts not
- 24 in evidence. There's no basis for what he's saying.
- 25 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Dr. Dudley, please turn that

- 1 into a question.
- 2 MR. DUDLEY: Please what?
- 3 CHAIRMAN LEZY: Please make that a question.
- 4 DR. DUDLEY: I thought I was questioning.
- 5 MR. YEE: I think his problem is he's asking
- 6 multiple questions --
- 7 DR. DUDLEY: One question at a time.
- 8 Q Sir, is it true that the wastewater
- 9 treatment plant is going to need some kind of disposal
- 10 for emergency backup disposal?
- 11 A Not that I'm aware of.
- 12 Q Not that you're aware of. Okay.
- 13 A My understanding is that they'll have a --
- 14 just to clarify this, they're under an EPA mandate to
- 15 upgrade the wastewater treatment plant to an R1
- 16 standard. My understanding is that the final stage of
- 17 construction, the \$30 million improvement, will bring
- 18 that plant up to, basically result in a discharge
- 19 being rated R1 by the Department of Health.
- 20 Q What does the plant require in order to get
- 21 to be R1?
- 22 A I don't know the details of the plant. I
- 23 know they basically need to handle the storm surge.
- 24 That's the nature of the improvement.
- Q What would they need to do in order to

- 1 handle this storm surge? They have to have some of
- 2 kind of emergency disposal for that?
- 3 A I don't know the particulars of the design
- 4 of the upgrade to the wastewater in the Wahiawa
- 5 Wastewater Treatment Plant.
- 6 Q I see. And what about the Schofield
- 7 Wastewater Treatment Plant? Aren't they suffering the
- 8 same problem in trying to become certified as R1?
- 9 A They're under the same mandate. And
- 10 supposedly they already are discharging R1 water.
- 11 Q Supposedly they've already got R1 water.
- 12 A My understanding is that that's their
- 13 position. I don't know if, you know, the status in
- 14 terms of approval.
- 15 Q I think there might be a question here on:
- 16 Is there a difference in your mind between having R1
- 17 clean water and being certified as R1?
- 18 A Is there a distinction?
- 19 Q Yes. In other words, could the plant have
- 20 R1 water and discharging R1 water, yet they can't get
- 21 the certification?
- 22 A I don't know the status of their
- 23 certification.
- 24 Q All right. Thank you. If it were true that
- 25 the wastewater treatment plant could not get certified

- 1 as R1, then we could technically, though, until they
- 2 could get it you could never really have this kind of
- 3 plant over in a place where it's going to be watered
- 4 by Lake Wilson water, is that correct?
- 5 A I think eventually they're going to get the
- 6 R1 certification because they're mandated to do it by
- 7 the federal government. So if it's not next year,
- 8 they're going to have to keep working at it until it's
- 9 certified.
- 10 Q Isn't it true with our sewer plant that
- 11 we're under EPA requirements also and it's going to
- 12 take 15, 20 years to get things done? I mean things
- 13 don't just happen overnight, right?
- 14 A They don't happen overnight, but Ho'opili is
- 15 not going to happen overnight either.
- Okay. So Dole owns the land that we're
- 17 talking about. Is it being used for anything right
- 18 now?
- 19 A The Dole lands?
- 20 Q Yeah.
- 21 A Being leased -- just to clarify which Dole
- 22 lands are you talking about?
- 23 Q The lands that you're talking about where
- 24 the 325 acres, apparently, and 700 additional acres in
- 25 the same area that Aloun Farms could move to.

- 1 A Which? I was talking about two parcels.
- 2 I'm wondering which of the two you're referring to.
- 3 Q Well, why don't you tell us what's happening
- 4 on both of them? (laughter) I mean are they being
- 5 used? Are both being used now? Are both being used
- 6 for pineapple production?
- 7 A Okay. The one that's leased to Aloun Farms,
- 8 Aloun Farms is preparing the fields for planting. And
- 9 with soil amendments and standing irrigation systems.
- 10 The other field is fallow.
- 11 Q Okay. Thank you. And are these lands flat
- 12 or they on a slope?
- 13 A I think it has a gentle slope.
- 14 Q Okay. My counsel is suggesting I ask for a
- 15 recess for the day. Okay. The Chair's preference is
- 16 to try to get through things. We've accomplished a
- 17 fairly small amount today. But given that you've just
- 18 had surgery, because of Mr. Seitz's advanced age
- 19 (Laughter) and the fact that it is getting
- 20 uncomfortable in here, we will recess.
- 21 I thank everybody for their patience and for
- 22 pushing through. So we'll adjourn for the day and
- 23 reconvene tomorrow at 9:00 a.m. and we'll pick up with
- 24 Dr. Dudley's cross-examination. Thank you,
- 25 Mr. Plasch. (Proceedings adjourned at 5:35 p.m.)

1					
2	CERTIFICATE				
3					
4	I, HOLLY HACKETT, CSR, RPR, in and for the State				
5	of Hawai'i, do hereby certify;				
6	That I was acting as court reporter in the				
7	foregoing LUC matter on the 17th day of November				
8	2011;				
9	That the proceedings were taken down in				
10	computerized machine shorthand by me and were				
11	thereafter reduced to print by me;				
12	That the foregoing represents, to the best				
13	of my ability, a true and correct transcript of the				
14	proceedings had in the foregoing matter.				
15					
16	DATED: This day of2011				
17					
18					
19					
20					
21	HOLLY M. HACKETT, HI CSR #130, RPR Certified Shorthand Reporter				
22	000000				
23					
24					
25					